



AQUARIAN *ReVoLUtiOn*

Latest **Predictions** of **Earth Changes**
and
How over 50 Percent of Humanity will be Wiped Out

MASTER DEL PE

"If you are reading this book, call it good luck because you will learn tactics to survive the extinction of more than 50 percent of Humanity during the Earth Changes!"

Get secret knowledge and global predictions you cannot find anywhere else



- ◆ How over 50 percent of the current Humanity will be wiped out in 15 years
- ◆ When the world economy will collapse and what would be its consequences
- ◆ Where are the safest places to be in and the best time to go there before the Earth Changes
- ◆ Why the Divine Plan needs destruction of continents and extinction of species
- ◆ What the 'End of the World of Pisces' and the start of Aquarian Life look like
- ◆ Understand the extinction process of planets and constellations not known to science
- ◆ When will Earth Changes begin and the destruction phase come to an end
- ◆ How to stay alive and thrive during and after the Earth Changes
- ◆ What is the nature of the Dark Side, the Anti-Christ and their new modus operandi
- ◆ How the New Humanity and the New World will emerge

Things you can do now from the book's recommendations

- ◆ Assemble Survival Kits to be safe, thrive and be sustainably successful
- ◆ Create spiritual and business strategies to become a legend during the crises period
- ◆ Execute best tactics for wealth transfer to yourself before the failure of fiat currencies

\$99.95



About The Author

Master Del Pe, author of 12 books, is considered a Modern Sage and Life Mentor by his students, clients, and disciples internationally. He is a pioneer and expert in the fields of Esoteric Psychology, Esoteric Science, Spiritual Technology, Divine Alchemy and Cosmogenesis. He has been personally trained by 4 enlightened Sages and guided by Holy Masters in his pursuit to achieve self-mastery during his younger years.

He started his path as an engineer and a scientist, but after retiring early from his career at age 31, he went on the spiritual path after he had a near death experience. This led him to the mystical experience called the 'Dark Night of the Soul'. He said: "it is like going into a black hole and only a divine realization or help from an advanced mentor can solve the puzzle to get you out". He was able to intuitively download many self-realizations during this experience until he entered the higher path to self-mastery. This is what brought his quantum leap of consciousness that awakened the experience of many levels of enlightenment.

Master Del Pe brings to his teachings and books his rich experience as a Master in martial arts, the 12 types of meditation and the 8 types of yoga. He is also the founder and world expert in energy medicine, called the BEwell Science™ healing modality.

He has founded at least 15 non-profit organizations internationally as well as his 3 USA-based organizations, BElife Institute for Higher Consciousness (BIHC), Wisdom Institute for Leadership and Global Advancement (WILGA) and World Institute for Incurable Diseases (WIID). He is a globe trotter who has travelled to over 100 countries while learning world philosophies and at the same time teaching his 100+ courses on spiritual sciences and self-development.

Aside from his international speaking engagements, his favorite avocation is developing his retreat resort, MDP Village, where most of his senior disciples are trained and his clients are healed in person. He is known by his senior students as one who helps many disciples 'master life ahead of its time'.

You can read more about Master Del Pe and his global work at www.masterdelp.com.

Also by Master Del Pe

Inner Powers

From Success to Fulfillment

Hidden Dangers of Meditation and Yoga

8 Types of Leaders Every Leader Should Know

The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed

Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age

MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE

Higher Science of Longevity

Sexual Alchemy & Divine Intimacy

Beyond the Dark Night of the Soul

12 Rules to Achieve Enlightenment

Forthcoming Books:

Will Power Revolution

Sins and their Antidotes

7 Secrets of God's Clock Series (4 books)

Life After Death and the Inner World

8 Types of Lovers

Aquarian Revolution

*Latest Predictions of Earth Changes and How
50 Percent of Humanity Will be Wiped Out*

MASTER DEL PE

AQUARIAN REVOLUTION

Published by MDP BElife Enterprises

1 East Aquarian Boulevard, MDP Village, Cervantes, Ilocos Sur,
The Philippines 2718.

No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, scanning or otherwise, except as permitted under Section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act, without either the written permission of the Publisher, or authorization through payment of the appropriate per copy fee to the Copyright Clearance Center, Inc., 222 Rosewood Drive, Danvers, MA 01923, USA, phone: +1-978-750-8400, fax: +1-978-750-4470 or on the web at www.copyright.com. Requests to the Publisher for permission should be addressed to the Permissions Department, MDP BElife Enterprises, MDP Villas, Cervantes, Ilocos Sur, The Philippines. Email: info@masterdelp.com. Phone: (USA) +1-936-520-2498, (Philippines) +63-928-843-2802.

For general information on our other products and services, please contact our Sales Department at (USA) +1-936-520-2498, (Philippines) +639227898301 or visit our website at www.masterdelp.com/online-store.

Cover design by Brandsahead

First Edition Published: 2015

Second Edition Published: 2020

Library of Congress Control Number 2015910407

ISBN 978-0-9906420-7-7

DISCLAIMER

This book presents the ideas, opinions, experiences and intuitive predictions of its author and his team of seers. It does not provide any financial, economic, political, medical, spiritual or psychological diagnosis or advice. The contents of this book are aimed to present the spiritual beliefs and teachings of Master Del Pe and the Aquarian Religion of Service and Enlightenment (ARSE).

The author and publisher are not liable for any loss, health effect, psychological effect or other consequences of using the information about the predictions or indirectly implementing any decision inferred from the book's teachings.

DEDICATION

The *Aquarian Revolution* book is dedicated to the Nameless Ones and the Aquarian Life cohorts at all Macrocosmic and Microcosmic levels, who are behind the scenes, and whose initiation requirements have triggered the Macrocosmic Changes, which positioned the Earth to have this big revolutionary change called the *Aquarian Revolution*.

My book is offered to the Destroyers who will be the champions of the Universal transformation and transmutation through positive destruction for reconstruction.

I dedicate this book to the New Divine Shamballa, New Divine Hierarchy, New Humanity and the New World, and all recipients of the New Aquarian Life.

The Aquarian Revolution book is offered to those who will pass away as divine collateral of the Earth Changes, and to the survivors who are chosen to stay to become the foundation of the New Humanity and the different Kingdoms. All these groups will be part of the sacrifice to establish a New Aquarian World.

I dedicate this book to the withdrawing Spiritual Initiates and Piscean Beings who have graduated from the past era and have served as a bridge to the Aquarian Life Period.

DEDICATION VII

Finally, I dedicate this book and the body of knowledge it contains, to my team of Esoteric Seers and to those spiritual students who will follow their path of unconditional service to the New Aquarian Divine Plan.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

My deepest gratitude goes to the Nameless Ones who provided the Divine Impulse for the Aquarian Life and required the Aquarian Revolution to execute the quantum change for getting All to the next Grand Plan.

I personally thank my co-workers and the Aquarian Bosses at all levels for their unconditional and continuous service to provide support for the execution of the Aquarian Revolution, whatever it takes to make it happen.

My profound appreciation goes to the groups of Positive Destroyers, including those of the Angelic Kingdom and elemental lives, for their occult obedience to the Aquarian Game Plan.

My inner salutation to the Beings and members of all Kingdoms who are part of the phasing out process and for those who will stay to continue their part of the Divine Plan. Everyone has their roles to pursue, consciously or unconsciously.

My sincere thanks and esoteric commendation to my Chief Editor and Master Seer, RS who downloaded most of the maps and illustrations in this book. Appreciation is in order for my production team - especially Sunee Kay, copy editor and

researcher, as well as Vic Pe, layout artist. A special thanks and salutation goes to LC who downloaded with me the timelines of the Aquarian Transition and many charts of my book, *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed*, my initial published work which revealed the organized Earth Changes.

I would like to thank my Esoteric Seers and Servers group for their untiring work of downloading and monitoring all the events of the Aquarian Revolution. They have experienced the best and most challenging times of their life while being the wall between the Dark Side and the Earth Changes. I sincerely want to thank them all, especially RS, MP, TK and MG.

My appreciation also goes to my groups of esoteric workers of ETSED and ESD for their years of transformational service to the Earth and all Kingdoms.

CONTENTS

Dedication	VI
Acknowledgements	VIII
Foreword	XVI
Introduction	XXX
<i>Chapter 1</i>	1
Why the Aquarian Revolution?	
<i>Chapter 2</i>	8
Why Does the Divine Plan Need Destruction?	
<i>Chapter 3</i>	38
What History and Science Say About Earth Changes	
<i>Chapter 4</i>	66
The Earth Changes are Around the Corner	
<i>Chapter 5</i>	75
Signals for the Earth Shifts?	
<i>Chapter 6</i>	84
Why the Need to Suffer?	

<i>Chapter 7</i>	91
How the Organized Destruction of the Earth is Done	
<i>Chapter 8</i>	167
The Death of Over 50 Percent of Humanity	
<i>Chapter 9</i>	169
Where to Go and When	
<i>Chapter 10</i>	177
Your Safety, Survival and Sustainability	
<i>Chapter 11</i>	206
The Emergence of the New World and New Humanity in 15 Years	
<i>Chapter 12</i>	212
The Dark Side	
<i>Chapter 13</i>	236
The New Maps of the New Earth and Countries	
<i>Chapter 14</i>	251
What's Next?	
Afterword	258
Glossary	263
Appendix	
Timeline	278
ARSE's 4th Pillar	281
Master Del Pe's Organizations	285
Master Del Pe's Books, CDs and DVDs	311
Contact Us	321

TABLE OF FIGURES

<i>Figure 1</i>	Early Formation of the Earth	9
<i>Figure 2</i>	Earth with the Moon	9
<i>Figure 3</i>	The Earth's Bombardment	10
<i>Figure 4</i>	Planet with Oxygen	11
<i>Figure 5</i>	Snowball Earth	11
<i>Figure 6</i>	Marine Fossils	12
<i>Figure 7</i>	Earth's First Mass Extinction	13
<i>Figure 8</i>	Earth's Continents and Supercontinents	13
<i>Figure 9</i>	Artist's depiction of the Interglacial Period	14
<i>Figure 10</i>	Earth destroyed by the Sun	15
<i>Figure 11</i>	Artist's depiction of the last Ice Age	16
<i>Figure 12</i>	Little Ice Age in Europe	16
<i>Figure 13</i>	Desert Earth	17
<i>Figure 14</i>	Today's Earth	17
<i>Figure 15</i>	Ordovician-Silurian Extinction Event	18
<i>Figure 16</i>	Late Devonian Extinction Event	19
<i>Figure 17</i>	Permian-Triassic Extinction Event	20
<i>Figure 18</i>	Triassic-Jurassic Extinction Event	20

<i>Figure 19</i>	Cretaceous-Paleogene Extinction Event	21
<i>Figure 20</i>	Devastation from the 2010 Haiti Earthquake	24
<i>Figure 21</i>	Mass graves in Haiti after the 2010 Earthquake	24
<i>Figure 22</i>	Atrahasis	33
<i>Figure 23</i>	Matsya Vishnu	35
<i>Figure 24</i>	Earth habitats dominated by coal forests	41
<i>Figure 25</i>	Earth during the Ice Age	41
<i>Figure 26</i>	The dry landmass once created the Desert Earth	42
<i>Figure 27</i>	Snowball earth episode	42
<i>Figure 28</i>	Flood basalt eruptions	43
<i>Figure 29</i>	Fall in sea level	44
<i>Figure 30</i>	Artist's depiction of an asteroid hitting the Earth	44
<i>Figure 31</i>	The Great Dying	46
<i>Figure 32</i>	Cretaceous Anoxic Event	46
<i>Figure 33</i>	Hydrogen Sulfide emissions from the sea	47
<i>Figure 34</i>	Thermohaline circulation	48
<i>Figure 35</i>	Supernova explosion	48
<i>Figure 36</i>	Plate Tectonic Theory	49
<i>Figure 37</i>	Ordovician-Silurian Period	51
<i>Figure 38</i>	Late Devonian Earth	51
<i>Figure 39</i>	Carboniferous Period	52
<i>Figure 40</i>	Location of the underwater continent Kerguelen Plateau in the Indian Ocean	54

XIV AQUARIAN REVOLUTION

<i>Figure 41</i>	Location of the underwater continent Zealandia under the Pacific Ocean	55
<i>Figure 42</i>	New islands recently formed on Earth	56
<i>Figure 43</i>	Newly interconnected islands of Nishinoshima, Japan	58
<i>Figure 44</i>	The vanishing Aral Sea	59
<i>Figure 45</i>	Aral Sea turned into a 'ship graveyard'	59
<i>Figure 46</i>	The devastation from Chernobyl	60
<i>Figure 47</i>	The Bubonic Plague terrorizes Europe	62
<i>Figure 48</i>	The Spanish Flu or La Grippe causes mass deaths	63
<i>Figure 49</i>	The Ebola virus	70
<i>Figure 50</i>	The Earth's environmental spheres	100
<i>Figure 51</i>	Elementals of Positive Destruction	114
<i>Figure 52</i>	North and Central America - Destruction by Water	120
<i>Figure 53</i>	North and Central America - Destruction by Fire	122
<i>Figure 54</i>	North and Central America - Destruction by Diseases	124
<i>Figure 55</i>	North and Central America - Destruction by Violence	125
<i>Figure 56</i>	North and Central America - Destruction by Snow	127
<i>Figure 57</i>	South America - Destruction by Water	128
<i>Figure 58</i>	South America - Destruction by Fire	130
<i>Figure 59</i>	South America - Destruction by Diseases	132
<i>Figure 60</i>	South America - Destruction by Violence	134
<i>Figure 61</i>	Africa - Destruction by Water	135

<i>Figure 62</i>	Africa - Destruction by Fire	137
<i>Figure 63</i>	Africa - Destruction by Diseases	138
<i>Figure 64</i>	Africa - Destruction by Violence	139
<i>Figure 65</i>	Europe and Russia - Destruction by Water	141
<i>Figure 66</i>	Europe and Russia - Destruction by Fire	142
<i>Figure 67</i>	Europe and Russia - Destruction by Diseases	144
<i>Figure 68</i>	Europe and Russia - Destruction by Violence	145
<i>Figure 69</i>	Europe and Russia - Destruction by Snow	146
<i>Figure 70</i>	Middle East and Russia - Destruction by Water	148
<i>Figure 71</i>	Middle East and Russia - Destruction by Fire	150
<i>Figure 72</i>	Middle East and Russia - Destruction by Diseases	152
<i>Figure 73</i>	Middle East and Russia - Destruction by Violence	154
<i>Figure 74</i>	Middle East and Russia - Destruction by Snow	155
<i>Figure 75</i>	Asia - Destruction by Water	157
<i>Figure 76</i>	Asia - Destruction by Fire	160
<i>Figure 77</i>	Asia - Destruction by Diseases	162
<i>Figure 78</i>	Asia - Destruction by Violence	163
<i>Figure 79</i>	Asia - Destruction by Snow	164
<i>Figure 80</i>	Map of the New Earth by 2160	238
<i>Figure 81</i>	The Dance of the Lands	240
<i>Figure 82</i>	North America Remnant	242
<i>Figure 83</i>	PhilTai in the Making	244
<i>Figure 84</i>	Locations of the New Aquarian Continents in 2160	250

FOREWORD

To all of you who are reading this book now, think of those who will come after you who still need to understand the past in order to navigate their present safely, and be able to move on to the future wiser than their forefathers. Your children, grandchildren and even great, great grandchildren will need to understand the nature of the extinction process of a big lot of humanity. The best thinkers of the future must have a bearing and reference of what's next to creatively adapt ways to survive and become part of the New World Servers Group. This group is the intermediary of the Divine Planers and Humanity who will help usher the shifts from Piscean to Aquarian Life.

This book and my teachings will serve as a guide before and during the global reengineering and Earth Changes, with many strategies from my other books. The future generations need to learn from the mistakes of past civilizations and understand what really happened to the Earth as an evolving Being after the dust settles down. They must learn about the group of Masters of Wisdom who collectively form the Spiritual Hierarchy and help to design the Divine Plan, which includes this positive destruction. The future humanity should be equipped with a better mentally intelligent perusal of the old ways of humanity, how these got obsolete and why the New Humanity has to come to replace them.

Future society should have an understanding of how the incoming New World Servers Group was a by-product of the necessity for bridging the New Humanity to the Spiritual Hierarchy to become part of the new Inner Government, which will externalize as the cornerstone of the New Earth Government until the New Humanity and the mature New World Servers Group can take over. This is the time the Christ will reappear along with the externalized Spiritual Masters. Their job on the physical plane is to fight and transform evil, while bringing the transmutation process. They will have to confront the Dark Side on its home front or domicile at the lower Earth planes. This cleansing and rectification of the Earth's consciousness is a requirement for the Earth Being to eventually join the ranks of sacred planets in the Solar System.

Before you proceed to the various chapters, I would like to disclose that this book was originally written and launched in a limited capacity on August 22, 2015. The only recipients of the early edition were my selected students and disciples. I chose not to make a public release at the time because of the extremely sensitive nature of the contents and predictions in the book. Even so, it did not land well. I lost many of my spiritual students because of the shockwaves that the book sent to their growing consciousness.

They did not believe in me afterwards, thinking that it was not my job to deliver a message of positive destruction. I have mentioned in the book that more than 50 percent of humanity will perish, and that is hard to swallow. Many reacted because their imagination went berserk, thinking that their loved ones and friends might be included in the discarnation process. It is painful for readers to think that way. I understand human nature. People are happier to hear flattering comments just to feel good. Many people go to psychics or tarot card readers and pay them to reveal only what they already know of themselves. Many are also raised as a mama's boys or mama's girls and have been pampered all their lives. If you are

a wildflower, maybe you have been toughened up by life and you are stronger than the rest. However, these predictions of Earth Changes and the death of over 50 percent of humanity can still shatter you because they require not only another level of mental toughness but also spiritual preparedness. I also hope that you won't react adversely after reading this book. That is why I decided to let this sensitive information wait until it could at least be considered by more ready and courageous hearts, minds and souls. I sensed that it is now.

Our foreseen eventualities have started to manifest, such as the COVID-19 pandemic and the global recession. I feel that it is the right time to release this book for any ready souls who want to know its information. The rampant purging and crises around the world from disease, healthcare failures, economic shock, racially motivated resistance for equality, freak weather storms, locust infestations etc. are signals that the events which we were seeing in the invisible realm have now arrived and the rest will probably follow.

I'm taking the risk again to release this book despite the dangers it might present to my reputation as a spiritual Master. While there is still a chance to explain my knowledge and teachings on how to rise above the ashes of the extermination process, I would like to reach out to as many ready seekers and let them study the book so that as they hopefully survive, they will become the storytellers about the Earth Changes and the global reengineering which jumpstarted the planet to a new level of development. The benefits against my position outweigh the risks. I have to do the job for which I was incarnated. I need to have some lines of connection to ready souls in the near and distant future, who will have the downloaded version of this book because you or they acquired it when the internet was still working.

If you are reading this book in 2020 or later, please be aware that the internal contents have not been changed from my first version in 2015, except for minor grammatical

corrections and redaction of a few timelines which have been updated. The overall body of this work remains 99.99 percent the same. The only significant additions I have made are to this foreword and the afterword, taking the chance to divulge the general landscape of positive destruction ahead and give you a more direct explanation of the sequence and timings so that you can read the downloaded maps with more context.

Whenever I teach esoteric courses, I usually start by saying:

First Rule: Do not believe everything I say!

Second Rule: Do not disbelieve anything I say until you prove it wrong!

Listen, study and learn intelligently and rightly. Do not settle for less than right, if you can, and stay away from stating your realization through mere inclination or bias of your perception. Be careful of haphazard and hurried judgements. Even simple ideas might be advanced and beyond the comprehension of one's existing levels of intelligence. Just like an X-ray cannot be used to measure the brain wave, the mind can't fathom everything. Thus, science and the scientist cannot be the judge of life, incidents or pandemics, neither the love in one's heart can discern all truth. Otherwise, loving people could not be swindled by the fool. The need to learn and grow through the development of as many levels of intelligence is one of the main purposes of incarnations and rebirth, until one day you arrive at the synthesis of all intelligence, still kneeling and bowing at the feet of the Divine Ones.

PRECAUTIONS IN THE LEARNING PROCESS

Be aware though that you can evaluate all my information freely and intelligently through at least 8 levels of intelligence, namely: instinctive, emotional, concrete mental, abstract mental, psychic, intuitive, wisdom and divine intelligence. For the Masters of Life who have attained a high degree of enlightenment, their knowingness is through the synthesis of the 8 types of ascending intelligence, which you can call 'higher truth'. Others who use only one or 2 kinds of intelligence may consider it as their perception with a facet of truth or interpretation of the idea. Therefore, most of the people's so-called intelligent evaluations are but interpretations of the truth and can be classified as insights or their understanding of the information.

At its best, science is just a digestion of information and knowledge from the concrete and objective world, whereas psychology is an understanding of the relationship between beings and events. Philosophy, on the other hand, is an explanation of how things and ideas are understood. Wisdom is something else. It is the holistic awareness of the rightness and wrongness of the truth through life's incidents. What is intuition then? It is not a psychic faculty like premonition or ESP. It is higher and more soul stimulated. Intuition is the sudden or spontaneous awareness of a principle or higher idea in relation to an existing universal truth, idea or philosophy. In a linear fashion, all intelligence used to translate truth or transmit data is only a representation or interpretation of the said truth. To be called absolute truth, it has to be known through the synthesized intelligence involving the 8 levels. The more types or levels of intelligence used to decipher, decode, discriminate, know, understand and recognize, the more complete the perusal of truth. Thus, the ordinary person's sense of a philosophical idea is classified as abstract, whereas to the philosopher it is a normal principle already understood and even regarded by him or her as common sense. Therefore, the ability to appreciate higher ideas and abstruse subjects of esoteric psychology requires, not

only open-mindedness but also the upgrade of one's many levels of intelligence. This book needs as many levels of intelligence to comprehend and appreciate its content without desecrating the context by which it was downloaded from the divine archives.

That is why, the enlightened Masters and sages as they listen to people talking about a subject matter classify what they hear as lower or higher truth, partial truth, desecration of truth, mistaken truth or a bad copy of parroted information. It might overwhelm the mind that sees things fanatically, telescopically or with narrowmindedness.

Where do you receive your truth from and how do you interpret it? What is your tool for perception or what do you use as your lens of intelligence to absorb knowledge or ideas? The level of intelligence with which you will read this book and its predictions will determine how you can benefit from or dislike its content.

As a precaution before you proceed to read and study the book, here are my suggestions and gentle reminder:

1. If you are reading my book to be pleased and want to learn mundane knowledge, this is not the book for you. You will be unhappy after your finish reading it.
2. If you become too strict in your own scientific orientation and objectivity, and want to challenge or validate every data or prediction in this book, I am sorry to say that predictions and precognition are the weakest faculties of scientific minds. Not all information and truth are classified as objects or logical events. Even Thomas J Watson, president of IBM (1943) wrongly predicted that "...there is a world market for maybe 5 computers". Despite investments worth billions of dollars and the grueling efforts of the best scientists, they have neither found a vaccine for HIV/AIDS, nor have they eradicated polio after decades of intelligent work.
3. If you think you are a good psychic, have a good third eye, and you think you know it all or can already bypass these

predictions, let me tell you that this is beyond the zipcode of most psychic faculties and consciousness. If you are a good advanced psychic, let me ask you this question: how come you still have a lot of unpredictable mistakes leading to unsolved problems? Many intuitives are still struggling in life with their own personal unforeseen challenges. So, having ESP or premonition is not enough to substantiate truth. But, if you are a spiritual seer who can appreciate psychic readings predicting the future because you have previously dreamt of tsunamis flooding your area or some other unexplained visions, then maybe this book is interesting for you. But again, there are many levels of clairvoyance and third eye development. Every person who has a third eye or psychic faculty can still see variations or ramifications of the information declared here in this book based on their own stage of development.

4. If you are an entrepreneur or a business executive who wants to check only the safe properties to buy before the cataclysm and aspires to sell them after you hopefully survive the positive destruction through natural disasters, then you can proceed with reading this book. However, I hope that somewhere along your journey, you will change your mind because your guesses might be misled by the greed to make money out of the Earth's physical body. Such guesses can trap you by the force of immediate gratification instead of the guidance from your Soul to be in the right place, to be safe, to be of service to many instead of just getting rich without a higher purpose and meaning.
5. When you read this book as a traditionally pious or religious person, the esoteric information and psychology about the wrath of God through positive destruction of the Earth's body and humanity might contradict your own beliefs. You may even start mentally attacking me or my writings as a blasphemy against your faith or God. I don't

encourage you to read this book then, because you will be too critical or upset, and won't gain from the labor of reading it. I don't want to be your enemy if what is written does not conform with your religion.

6. If you are a skeptic, that is a good thing because you will digest and challenge the presentation of information. But when you read, not to learn, but default to the old habits of just being critical against others who speak a weird truth or some information you have not heard yet, then you are going to waste your time, mental energy and opportunity to learn. Better not read the book for your endeavor will end in vain.
7. If you are a seeker of truth and have an open mind or if you are very hungry for new predictions about the Earth and the world's future, then this book is good for you. Proceed and be aligned to the intuitive level of the teachings for you will find treasures hidden in many of the chapters.

The mind is like a parachute, it only works when it is open.

I have some basis by which many of the contents are collected and validated esoterically and exoterically which you will encounter as you progress through the chapters of the book. Earth Changes are not just about humanity. They include all the kingdoms since the kingdoms together make up the Earth. The Earth is a living Being – our Planetary Being. The process of Earth Changes follows the Divine Plan of the Earth Being which is executed by the Spiritual Hierarchy based on the Divine Purpose of the Planet which stems from the Shamballa. Shamballa serves as the Head Chakras of the Earth Being. It is comprised of exalted Divine Beings who came to the Earth to install a Planetary Purpose. These beings of the Shamballa are the custodians of Planetary Will.

As individual human beings are on their journey of spiritual development, so with the Earth. It is on a path of planetary

evolution and this requires ongoing work of relinquishing obsolescence, creating new life and preserving the best of the past. The cycle of destruction, creation and preservation is the process by which the Planetary Being progresses on its quest for spiritual initiation. Since the Earth is not yet a Sacred Planet, it must take this opportunity to grow by aligning with the bigger changes happening in its Macrocosms, the shift from Piscean to Aquarian Life at the Cosmic Level, triggered and stimulated by the Universal Beings.

The predictions of this book don't belong to any single religion, caste, creed or group. They are neither about separative beliefs, nor faith or devotion. They are just a declaration of the events as we see, intuit and download them as they are happening in the invisible bodies and energy auras of the planet. Soon enough these events will physicalize. It is just a matter of time; it is not about any individual's preference or any group's prayers. That is why the predictions in this book are not about drama, doom or gloom. They are detached and impersonal readings and downloads. If you want to understand the difference between downloading, intuiting or channeling then please study this further from my Inner Powers book.

But before I share what to expect ahead, let me share why some of my students, clients and strangers have given acknowledgement or heard these predictions with an open mind:

- The readings, although done in another decade, on another continent and by a team of trained oracles/seers happen to be coherent with the original downloads done in early 2000-2002 by Master Del Pe. Years, landmarks and phases of the shifts align with each other without any need for 'corrective adjustments or fixes'. These downloads were done as is, in an instant after deep esoteric meditation and without reference or suggestion. They were done by a team of seers who all happened to arrive at the same information independent of each other. The drawings, information and prior downloads from the Aquarian

Invocation book and the Third Eye book are testament to the framework within which these predictions can be understood and interpreted. The coherence and synthesis of all this information within a bigger picture calls for attention and consideration.

- Part of the downloads have now started to manifest in the physical consciousness and experience of human beings and thus the outbreaks of the COVID-19 pandemic match the downloaded information about the Disease Destroyer Elementals mentioned in my book.
- There is no sensible logic for me to release this type of information and make any adversaries or critics from my present students and clients, except for the fact that this information is divinely provided to us and it is my duty to share it for the sake of those ready Souls who will need it for their safety and service provisions ahead.

What do I mean by the fact that more than 50 percent of humanity will die or perish in the next 15 years? To answer this question, I have to ask you first if you have ever thought of the fact that people are being born and dying every moment. According to MedIndia, on an average 4.6 babies are born per second and 1.8 adults die per second (even though we know that people don't die in decimals, let's pardon the statistics). In 1900 there were fewer than 2 billion people on the planet while today we have reached a population of almost 7.8 billion. It took the human race 200,000 years to reach the one billion mark but only 200 years to hit the seven billion mark. The one billion mark was just reached around 1804 and in just over 100 years (1927) the population had reached the 2 billion mark. After this, population growth was even faster and the last billion just took 12 years.

The contraction and expansion of a species or kingdom is a natural process, just as the expansion and contraction in the size of a chakra. This follows in accordance with the state,

wishes, plan and evolutionary path of the Earth Being, as also influenced by its evolving Macrocosms.

So, when I say that more than 50 percent of humanity will die, what I mean is that more than 50 percent of the current human stocks will perish in the next 15 years; however, there will be new births as well. The big difference will be that in this next phase, the death rate will be significantly higher than the birth rate so our population growth will become net negative and consequently shrink greatly. By 2054, the human population will drastically shrink even further.

The incarnations and discarnations will happen in batches. This turnover will help to release those who are from the Piscean Life Era, while those who have a more Transitional design of their consciousness will survive. The newborns in the coming years will have both Transitional and Aquarian designs based on their development, and this will gradually allow the Human Kingdom to upgrade to an Aquarian consciousness, design, and life.

Although it is not fair to simplify the complex and sophisticated mechanisms of the Earth Changes, I will still share general guidelines or ideas about a few of the major landmarks in this journey. The Diamond Age, which was declared to start from 2019 as per my book *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age*, saw the spark of a big change with the arrival of COVID-19. This is one of the landmark events which distinguished this early phase not only because of the deaths caused but because of the uprising and shift in humanity's collective consciousness. The pandemic brought a common pain shared by most countries and people that tied us together in a quest for a healthier life and respect for our bodies.

More importantly, the isolation is stimulating people to learn to be with themselves without the distractions of the mundane world and reacquaint themselves with who they truly are to hopefully stimulate self-awareness and ignite the hunger for spiritual answers. Karma about our health and our relationship

with the Animal Kingdom from our recent past and our ancient collective past is purging right now with this zoonotic pandemic. Any one vaccine or medicine cannot undo the impact made on the psyche of people, businesses, governments, economies, education, families and even our principles or beliefs.

The global recession commonly acknowledged today will soon turn into a global depression which cannot be overturned despite any tricks of the Federal Reserve, Wall Street, the World Bank or IMF. The next key development will be the subsequent crumbling of the global financial order and the annihilation of conventional money, trade, banking, finance, economy, and value-exchange as we know them. Approximated to be challenged with the high incidence of global poverty in 2022, the old financial system will eventually come to a standstill and crash around 2023. Our notion of money will undergo a revolution to check the increasing wealth gap and the inequitable distribution of resources between the involutory versus evolutionary causes.

The years following from 2023 to 2025 will see the next world war, World War 3, beyond old tactics and predictability. Even the internet will not be available then because the communication infrastructure as we know it today will be damaged as a collateral of World War 3. An all-out war where even allies betray each other, this war will be the karmic platform where nations eventually deploy nuclear weapons and lay down much of civilization in shambles.

The period from approximately 2027 to 2034 shows the massive awakening of the Earth's physical self-awareness and adjustments, reflected in a swarm of multiple and strong earthquakes of 7-9+ on the Richter scale, volcanic chain explosions, tsunamis and other shifts. Bizarre climatic outcomes will also increase. Around 2035 the built-up pressure will evacuate via a tension release of the San Andreas fault line, along with another big movement around Chile. This will lead to an alteration in the mechanism and arrangement of the Ring of Fire in the Pacific

Ocean. The subluxation of the San Andreas fault line which is seen topically as well as through the cross section of the energy fields of the Earth's mantle and crust, will have not only physical shifting of the land but also trigger impactful water destruction through tsunamis to the other side of the world.

A few years of assimilation of these big events will be eventually disrupted by the massive explosion of the Old Faithful Geyser at Yellowstone around 2054. Another crater-like volcanic formation near Indonesia will also be affected. The outcome of this will leave the Earth in a years-long freezing ecosystem. Global temperatures will wildly fluctuate between fiery and freezing in the early days until they cause a volcanic frozen age. Expect shifts of landmass, rising or sinking of some continents with changes in sea level and an increase in the speed of rotation of the Earth. Even the surviving humans of that time will have to adapt and evolution will bring changes to not only their consciousness but also the mechanisms of their physical bodies. All of this will contribute to the verticalization of the Earth's axis.

There are bigger landmarks ahead around 2084 such that our planet and all kingdoms within it will be subjected to cosmic and system shifts, possibly by a cosmic pulse of energy hitting our Solar System. I leave it to your imagination to explore what this could mean for the Earth and the Human Kingdom. The period thereafter is very intense as the Earth experiences Cosmic continuity and incarnated Holy Beings lead the Lower Kingdoms.

Somewhere between 2121 to 2159, there will be an epic showdown between the Holy Beings and the Dark Side in an intense war between good and evil. Beyond the realm of today's conventional weapons, this will be an energy war with super-advanced spiritual technology. The scope of this war and how we see the outcomes are not ready to be revealed yet. It will be the mission of the Masters and Holy Beings of the Good Side to conquer the lower planes of the Earth where the Dark Side and Negative Masters dwell. The Externalization of the

Christ will be necessitated and anticipated around 2160-2161. While this is happening, a new sub-kingdom will also begin to form. As the 1st Cycle of Aquarian Life culminates in 2160 and the 2nd Cycle begins, that is where we pause our story.

This is the path of Initiation of our Earth as the changes help to reengineer its different kingdoms (or chakras) and planetary consciousness. All the above predictions may be well received if the reader first understands the cosmic esoteric psychology which triggers the Earth's esoteric adjustment.

You may choose to read it as fact or fiction, intuition or abstraction, an exact download, a narrative, or a story – that is up to you. My only interest is to share this information with those who are open to explore because each day that we watch the news or observe the Earth's energy, it seems that the predictions were accurate and worth mentioning. By releasing this book, I will accomplish part of my mission to serve the Earth and the Higher Beings, as well as to inform the advanced humanity to do their part of world service, while being in a safe place at the right time.

It is a wake-up call to some and a reminder to others that humanity needs to serve the world mission of collaborating under the Divine Plan of the Masters. For this, the ready ones also need to be in a safe place where they can establish their domicile and recruit their band of co-workers. In the near future, survival will require a safe haven for you, your family and your groupmates; only then will sustainability be possible. Continuity of your mission will follow thereafter.

Enjoy the spiritual unfoldment that comes through self-realization and positive destruction under the Divine Law of Macrocosmic Will.

Enjoy the spiritual unfoldment that comes through self-realization.

Blessings,

Master Del Re

INTRODUCTION

More than half of *Humanity* is estimated to die in a few years as a result of the *Earth Changes* and the partial destruction of the Earth's geographic regions, which are just around the corner. It will be more than a dozen nuclear bombs waiting to explode. Will you be a part of those who will stay behind? Let's see how the *Law of Karma* selects the list of survivors.

It has been over 14 years since I kept the knowledge of the Earth Changes a secret, but now is the right time to make it public for a constructive purpose. I took the burden of validating this esoteric information upon myself for many years before releasing it, as my way of service. This process built the virtue of patience in me, because I have had to wait for so long to share this crucial information about how more than fifty percent of Humanity may be eradicated by the end of the Earth Changes. My heart ache from many years has been caused by the pain of empathizing with the sufferings of the whole world, since I perceived the casualties of the Earth Changes ahead of time. The major events of the Earth Changes are just around the corner. Earlier, the Divine Guides allowed me to share this knowledge only with my disciples and senior students around the world, because not many other people were ready to hear what I had to say. Who likes a prophet of doom?

For almost one-and-a half decades, I have waited for the signs that preceded the Earth Changes like the Twin Towers mishap (September 11, 2001), the Tsunami in the Indian Ocean (December 26, 2004), the Wall Street hit and Global Financial Crisis (September 15, 2008), the latest Ebola challenge (August 8, 2014), the Nepal Earthquake (April 25, 2015) and many other destructive events. These incidents were seen by me and my team of seers ahead of time. They are a channeled schedule of incidents that served as the triggers to the new wave of worldwide destruction. This would include not only the devastation and destruction of geographic regions and boundaries of the Earth, but also the extinction of several species. Thus, I concluded that the other predictions of incoming events not too far from now, which are included in this book, have a high probability to be correct.

As I observed the tide of events for over 14 years, I have a growing concern that our Humanity will not make it through the Earth Changes. This is because even the more advanced *Sages* and *Saints* are either not aware of these incoming events or are not acting fast enough to prepare the Kingdoms and Humanity to be able to cross the bloody river of change.

I tried to offer my help since the year 2000 by forming spiritual groups internationally. These groups have been doing weekly spiritual work, healing and blessing, to alleviate the toxicity of the planet and heal the vices of Humanity in the hope of saving the World. But, I don't think these initiatives of many years were enough. They were not sufficient to fully prepare the world for the worst things that will happen during the Earth Changes. We need a phenomenal change in our global consciousness to save the whole Earth and ourselves. So, I wrote books and designed courses about the new ways of service and enlightenment, to serve as the training materials for more advanced Humanity, and hopefully to support the Period of Transition known as the Earth Changes. This new esoteric information which was channeled through

me, my team of seers and my dharma as an esoteric Master contributed to the publishing of my 3 books: *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed* (2010), *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age* (2012) and *MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE* (2015). I have included many of the new teachings about the Earth Changes in these three books, but the technically ugly scenes of cataclysms and the dying process of the old *Piscean World*, including maybe more than 50 percent of Humanity, are included in this new book, *Aquarian Revolution*.

The difference between the Piscean and upcoming *Aquarian Period* is not only a constellational difference but a grand differentiation of the purpose, mission, temperaments and design of the *macrocosms* coming from the Cosmos and beyond. You may refer to the Glossary for more information about the Piscean and Aquarian Periods.

The first time I was formally introduced to this topic about the New Era of the Aquarian Period was back in 1989 through the teachings of *Holy Master Djwhal Khul*. The Tibetan Holy Master *telepathically* (and maybe *clairaudiently*) dictated his teachings through Alice Bailey who wrote them in at least 23 volumes published by the Lucis Trust. These books talk about *Esoteric Psychology* and also the New Era. In fact, these teachings had formerly inspired me to go through the research and experimentation which resulted in my new expertise and books about *Esoteric Psychology*, *Esoteric Science*, *Divine Alchemy* and *Spiritual Technology*.

My personality-life as a spiritual teacher is what my current *Earth Life* has to offer. But, long before I was born in this incarnation, I was already assigned this work which largely deals with serving the Earth and other *macrocosms* like an 'esoteric midwife'. At this point, I am a part of the *Universal* department which is helping to manage the dying process of Piscean life and the birth of Aquarian Life from the *macrocosmic* to the *microcosmic* level.

It is a big job and most people who want to understand it

usually end up being bewildered or become disbelievers. It is not too important whether you will believe me or not, because my role is not to please you as a reader but to inform and explain to you the series of events which will look like a movie or a dream that you don't want to be a part of. At least many of you who read my book and who are ready will still have a chance to react immediately and do something to survive the ugly things that will come in a few months. When destruction will happen in a manner which is discussed in this book, then you will remember my message and recommendations, and hopefully it will not be too late. So, I don't expect you to believe blindly in what I have to say about the sequence of negative events, but don't close your mind completely to this information. If the Earth Changes come true and you miss the chance to act upon the information that is offered to you on a silver platter, you may regret it not only in this life but also in the next.

My other books have been written as treatises on their respective topics and they go very deep into the subject. However, this book has a different style, because it is written to inform. So, consider it like a fiction novel in order to enjoy reading the story of the destruction of the old life on Earth, including the best things we enjoy like digital media and possibly even our favorite car or our beautifully furnished homes. We might even lose all access to our bank accounts during the global economic meltdown culminating in the obsolescence of our global currencies and stock markets. Can you imagine how it would be to live in a world without banks and paper money? The worst thing for you is probably to imagine the dying process of your loved ones if they are included in the more than 50 percent of Humanity who need to go. Sad story, but it can happen. So, how can you possibly be a part of the less than 50 percent of human survivors and thrive in your spiritual mission, instead of struggling like the rest? How can you take this omen in your stride, realize a new opportunity

to be useful and create a mission that is worth living for?

Before you read Chapter 1, it would be of great value if you understood the goals of this book and the context from which I am revealing the information, along with my recommendations. Here are the main goals of the *Aquarian Revolution* book:

1. *To bring the idea of the Universal shift from Piscean to Aquarian Life Period that will require Earth Changes through the divine power of destruction to reconstruct the Earth and its constitution.*
2. *To enlighten readers and searchers of higher truth about the dying process and discarnation principle of Macro Beings like Planets, Solar Systems, Constellations and Cosmoses.*
3. *To illustrate the Earth Changes through charts, maps and new geographic profiles of the new Earth.*
4. *To demonstrate, through drawings and schematics, the organized forces of destruction and their orderly protocols to execute the Divine Plan's positive destruction to reconstruct the Earth.*
5. *To study the revolutionizing re-engineering of the substance and designs of the old Piscean forms into the new Aquarian structure.*
6. *To understand the ultimate purpose and process of the period of transition for the Earth and all Kingdoms (Humanity, Animals, Plants, Minerals and invisible lives).*
7. *To know which parts of the Earth will be destroyed by which elements, where are the safest places to be and what is the best time to move to these safe places during the Earth Changes.*
8. *To educate readers about the existence of an Esoteric*

Planetary Government and the adjustment and reengineering that the Divine Beings and members of the Planetary Government are undertaking during the Earth shifts.

9. *To know what to do to survive or thrive during and after the Earth Changes and their multi-faceted challenges.*
10. *To understand the end game of the Earth Changes and their functions under the Divine Plan of the Universal Macrocosm, with the Earth functioning as a Microcosm.*
11. *To create and present to readers a general idea for safety, survival and sustainability during the Earth Changes and during the period of global crises.*

I became more ready to write and release this book after I saw the movie *San Andreas* (2015). This movie is about the destruction of California through a massive earthquake occurring at the San Andreas fault line and tidal waves washing out the remnants of California simultaneously. I think, by sheer timing, I waited to watch this movie last week to check how the creative film industry and book writers captured and channeled what could happen to California if the scientific predictions of the earthquake came true. The movie only focused on the state of California having a big mishap caused by a strong earthquake and tidal waves.

What if the destruction involved the whole world, with one or even three catastrophic incidents one after another, while the world economy is shut down and the governments are already bankrupt?

What if the Earth Changes will really be an Armageddon which will trigger a series of global events? Imagine the compounded impact of the cataclysmic events destroying California from the movie *San Andreas*, followed by the shutting down of the U.S. economy and a resultant meltdown of the world economy. Can you picture that in the aftermath

of all this, while governments become bankrupt, we will be hit with full blown epidemics, as shown in the movie *Contagion* (2012)? What if the hammering continues in different countries simultaneously, with thundering volcanic eruptions and a series of tsunamis, like the ugly apocalyptic scenario in the movie *2012* (2009)? What if by the sheer need of the Earth's spiritual *Initiation*, a cosmic purging is brought by a meteor hitting the Earth with super impact, as in the movie *Apocalypse Now* (1979), and destroying our atmosphere and the usual modes of media and telecommunication? You should see these different movies and play out the significant outcomes of the Earth Changes in your mind and how to prepare yourself and your loved ones.

I hope you will be more prepared to talk to your family, friends, colleagues and peers after you have watched these films, and especially after you have read this book, *Aquarian Revolution*. It is indeed more than a national revolt or an industrial revolution.

It is about the whole Earth, all of Humanity and the Kingdoms under siege by nature itself as part of its cyclical evolution and spiritual initiation enforced by the Universal Beings' development. The Universal Beings (bigger than the Cosmic Beings) are undertaking a big revolution and spiritual initiation themselves, as part of their evolutionary process, and we are a very tiny part of their constitution. We don't have a choice.

It is and has always been a part of our destiny as a microcosm. Once you realize this principle, you can start to be detached about the causes behind why it should happen. Only then can you embark on the path of collaboration with the Holy Beings in charge and start to partner with the Divine Guides who are ushering in the New Age. How? Discover this new path in the coming chapters.

The *Aquarian Revolution* is an addendum to my books, *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed*, *Aquarian Invocation*:

Bringer of the Diamond Age and MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE. This new book spells out the details of the Earth Changes and what I call “positive destruction for reconstruction of the World”, which I mentioned extensively in the above books.

When you read this book, I urge you not to judge its validity immediately. As you proceed through all the chapters, you will check its coherence and synthesis. Enjoy the stories and esoteric speculations just like parts of a new movie about the New World bringing a planetary shift of consciousness which requires a dramatic reengineering and reconstruction of the Earth. That includes you, me, our loved ones and even your enemy if you have one. Maybe it is not too late to bring positive changes in one’s life after one reads this book instead of worrying about the ugly consequences of the Aquarian Revolution. Let’s see.

Ladies and gentlemen, as the author of this revolutionary book, I am obliged to share one of my favorite quotes:

***Write down, therefore, what you have seen
and what is happening, and what will happen afterwards.***

- Revelation 1:19

Enjoy the book. Share its concepts and channeled information with others. Consider it as your own revolution coming ahead.

CHAPTER 1

WHY THE AQUARIAN REVOLUTION?

WHY THE NEED FOR AN AQUARIAN REVOLUTION? WHY NOT!

I think many will agree with me that our world has become more toxic and our cities are more polluted. Despite the advancement in culture, we have more intelligent crooks and opportunistic leaders who take advantage of many innocent people. In spite of the good intentions of religions and the teachings of ancient philosophy, *Humanity* is not moving forward fast enough against the deterioration of its overall spiritual consciousness. Our societies are ridden with fears, violence, depression, vices and incurable diseases. Laziness and loneliness are becoming a silent epidemic globally. Look at the people around you. In one way or another, they have some of these issues and challenges. The problem is that our benchmark of wellness and quality of life has also eroded to accept these negative syndromes as normal in today's world.

Absolute poverty or extreme poverty has spread globally like a poison, killing many adults and children literally as well as in spirit and ambition. According to the Multidimensional Poverty Index (MPI) introduced by the 2010 Human Development Report, nearly 1.5 billion people on Earth are living in extreme poverty and approximately half of those are in India and China alone. This means that approximately 21 percent people from our current world population of 7.2 billion are suffering from

**Note: Reading the 'Foreword' is highly recommended before starting the book.*

extreme poverty. Even while more than a fifth of the world is surviving from one meal to the next, we have an exponential increase in billionaires and mega millionaires in the world, amassing and hoarding great wealth. There are at least 1826 billionaires (worth more than 1,000,000,000 US Dollars) in the world as of 2015, and the total wealth amassed by this small elite group has gone up from 6.4 trillion US dollars to 7.05 trillion US dollars since last year.

The most powerful empires have the biggest debts. According to the CIA's World Factbook 2013 the global debt to GDP (Gross Domestic Product) ratio is approximately 64 percent, with the major contributors being the United States, Japan, China, Germany, Italy, France and the United Kingdom. So, what is going wrong then?

By the law of compression and expansion, when a civilization has reached its apex of grandeur, while mass suffering is also at its peak, we can infer that Humanity is on the brink of a global disaster. It is ready to explode, to purge and be reborn. Our world needs a total disruption of our day to day affairs to have exponential growth. We have maximized our global innovation and palliative solutions. We need the next step: a planetary quantum jump called the Aquarian Revolution.

2 SIDES OF THE AQUARIAN REVOLUTION

There are 2 sides of the Aquarian Revolution. The first one is imposed by the Universal Beings' Divine Will which triggers the Cosmic and Earth Changes. We sometimes understand this as God's will.

Because of the uncommon and abrupt processes involving the destruction of the old Universal Beings to reconstruct the new structures of the macrocosmic realm, the whole scenario is a revolution on a grand

3 AQUARIAN REVOLUTION

scale. I coined a statement for these processes - “the Gods are under construction”, depicting the massive rebuilding activities of the Universe.

The Universal Beings, the Gods of the Cosmic Beings, are changing their source of energy and their governance. Thus, they are bringing a phenomenal shift and total energy makeover to everything inside them.

The second side of the Aquarian Revolution is about the need for the Earth to purge and clean itself to be able to go to its next step of inner development and spiritual evolution, synchronized with the destruction brought by the Universal Beings' shift as mentioned above.

The Earth, as a cosmic living organism and growing spiritual Being, requires adjustments of its visible and invisible bodies, including its Soul. According to their *karma*, the Earth and all lives inside of it will need to purge their toxicity and let go of obsolete structures. This undertaking causes much struggle for all beings inside the Earth, including the Enlightened Ones, and triggers unimaginable sufferings in Humanity.

This process of global cleansing of the physical body of the Earth, accompanied by the reengineering of the planetary consciousness, will require the whole Earth to be 'energetically scrubbed and overhauled', in order for it to pass its spiritual test called 'Initiation'. This purification, survival test and push of the Planetary will-power will qualify the Earth Being to become a sacred planet one day. Thus, it is very important for the Earth Being to undergo a total planetary makeover constructively and effectively, with the allowable positive karmic equity accorded to it.

THE EARTH'S KARMIC ACCOUNT

Each Being, including you, has a karmic bank account, so you either have savings or loans. Through the work of some exalted beings from the Earth who performed their service at the cosmic realm, the Earth had earned enough good equity to pay the tuition fee to be included as an active participant of the Aquarian Revolution, and has been offered the cosmic opportunity for graded initiations. This discussion is quite abstract or esoteric for many readers, considering that this is the first chapter of this book. But you will catch up later as we spell out more details about the Aquarian Revolution, an esoteric story about the big changes and rigorous reconstruction of the Earth in order to be able to shift from the Old Cosmic Lifestyle brought by the Piscean Period to the New Cosmic Life brought by the Aquarian Life influence.

SHIFTING FROM PISCAN TO AQUARIAN LIFE

For some of you who have not read my other books which introduced the concepts of the transition from the Piscean to Aquarian Period, let me explain this phenomenon in simple terms. You can also look at the Glossary for more elaborated descriptions or far better, read my book, *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age*. The Piscean Life, influenced by the Pisces Constellation and its Universal Sponsors, brought devotional love as the predominant energy to Earth and also stimulated fanaticism and martyrdom as its resultant qualities. The Aquarian Life, on the other hand, is empowered by the Aquarius Constellation and its Universal Sponsor Beings.

Aquarian energy stimulates the Earth and all its constituents with the main qualities of self-discipline, scientific temperament, objectivity and pragmatism.

THE OLD VERSUS THE NEW

The characteristic and behavioral patterns brought by Aquarian Life versus Piscean Life are almost opposite. Thus, the macrocosmic shift is not just a revolution of change but a cold war between the old and the new. The nature of the Aquarian Revolution is like any other revolution. It is a total disruption of the normal, standard sequence of life and destruction of the status quo. It brings chaos and destruction of the old forms. It is painful and brings struggle. It is usually a war in and of itself, fought between the old and the new - the obsolete preservers and the revolutionary destroyers.

The Earth will be born to a new life form and order. One of the biggest differences of the Aquarian Revolution from a typical revolution, such as the Industrial Revolution (1760-1840) or even the hippie movement (1960s), is the magnitude of destruction and the amount of re-construction work involved. It will be nothing like what history has seen before in our time. The Aquarian Revolution involves a grand scheme of things such as the shift of an entirely new lifestyle on Earth called the Aquarian Life, which is fecundated by the qualities and virtues of the Aquarian Beings at the macro levels even beyond the Cosmos itself. I mean, the bosses of the Cosmic and Galactic Beings are instigating the New World Order, because they themselves are changing rapidly as a requirement for their growth and evolution.

UPGRADING AND REENGINEERING THE EARTH

The Aquarian Revolution requires such a quantum jump and a Universal paradigm shift of consciousness, that the principle and purpose of life are completely altered. The 'software and hardware' of life on Earth are both going through a total change. It is more than a change. It is a quantum change. We are talking of a super breakthrough if we pass successfully, or a super breakdown if we fail.

Let us put it as a mechanical metaphor. Let's say that you

want to change the fuel used by a car to upgrade it from diesel to gasoline. Converting a diesel engine into a gasoline engine requires a lot of destruction and replacement of old parts, and it also involves a lot of technical processes. It requires many parts to be thrown away and some irrelevant processes or mechanical principles to be abandoned. So, the mechanic decides whether to reengineer the engine, transmission and other essential parts, or to simply replace the engine with a new one and just mount it differently. In some cases, the mechanic may not have the full budget to replace the old engine with a new one. It is an arduous task to destroy or remove parts and keep replacing them until the whole car works with a new fuel, form, process and system. This is a similar flow chart or process to the one employed by the Earth Changes which we cover in this book, *Aquarian Revolution*.

The Earth does not have the capacity or the available karmic equity to totally replace itself and all its parts right now, but it has the opportunity to reengineer itself, to be able to adapt under the new purpose and plans of the Aquarian Macro Life.

***This is the Earth's thesis during the Aquarian
Revolution - how to reengineer itself and function
according to the quality standard of the Universal
Macrocosmic bosses.***

This first chapter involves the abstract reasons as to why the Aquarian Revolution is inevitable, while the second chapter discusses the Aquarian Revolution inside Earth Life in more concrete terms. The 'what' in the Aquarian Revolution, which involves the positive destruction to reconstruct the New Earth, will be described in many chapters, discussing the different cataclysms, the total downfall of the stock market and the world currencies, starting with the US Dollar. What

7 AQUARIAN REVOLUTION

we want to emphasize in this chapter is the 'why' behind the Aquarian Revolution, so that the principles behind the events justify them and the destruction they bring.

To the bigger Gods, of which the Absolute God and Eternal God are a part, whom I call the Macrocosms, it is just a journey. After you grasp the essence of this chapter, I hope you will discover that the Aquarian Revolution is your personal revolution and your life journey too.

CHAPTER 2

WHY DOES THE DIVINE PLAN NEED DESTRUCTION?

The Earth has experienced great phenomena of destruction in order to reconstruct a better world. This has always been its nature. You don't have to take my word for it. Even by using historical data and scientific research, we can easily conclude that the Earth is a vulnerable young planet that is constantly subjected to many changes. Before I discuss the more spiritual reasons behind why the Divine Plan of the Earth needs destruction, allow me to first expand on the topic of destruction with more concrete data.

Let us take a look at what the historians and scientists say about the changing Earth in terms of its timelines. Since the Earth is not static and is a constantly growing organism, expect it to have phases of growth.

CHANGING PHASES OF THE EARTH

1. Early Formation

The planet was said to have been formed from a vast cloud of gas and dust about 4.5 billion years ago.

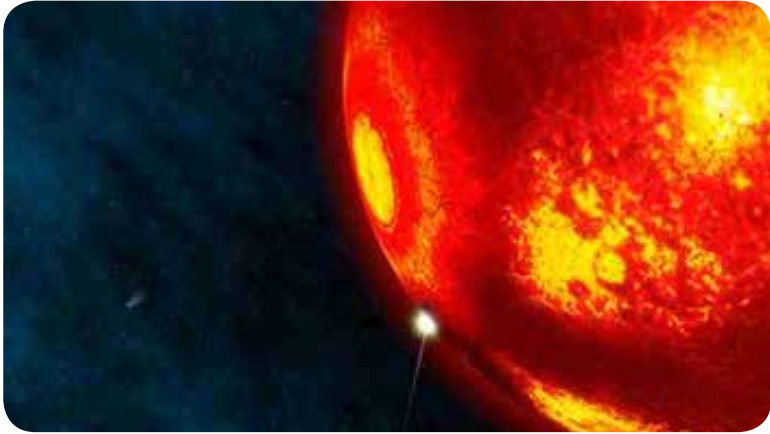


Figure 1: Early Formation of the Earth
Source: BBC Science

2. The Earth With The Moon

A giant impact may have formed the Moon about 4,500 million years ago.

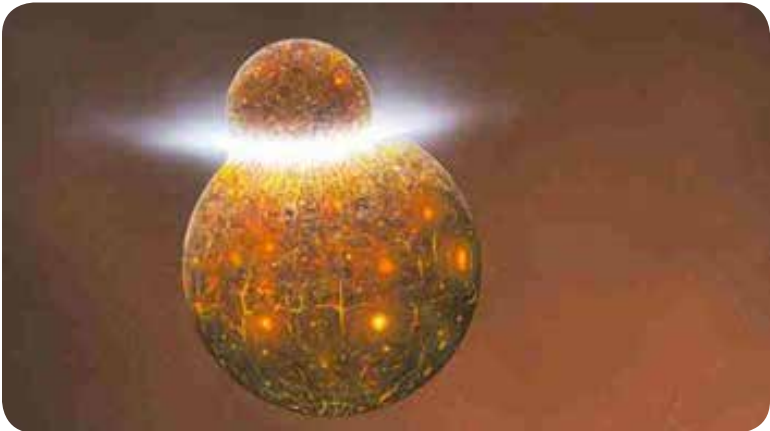


Figure 2: Earth with the Moon
Source: BBC Science

3. The Earth's Bombardment

Asteroids and comets peppered and heavily bombarded the Earth until about 3,800 million years ago. Asteroids are small rocky planetoids that circle the Inner Solar System, and comets are small cosmic snowballs of frozen gas, dust and rock which release gas when close to the Sun.

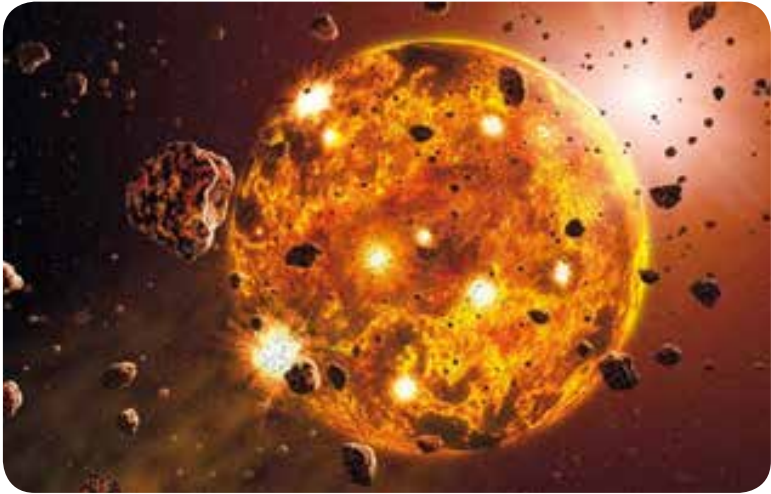


Figure 3: The Earth's Bombardment

Source: Google images

4. A Planet With Oxygen

A new Earth Life started with the entrance of oxygen in our planet about 2,400 million years ago. Oxygen allowed many types of life-forms to exist which use it to convert food into energy. This development was one of the key pieces to allow human life to exist on our planet. However, many of us take it for granted that oxygen was and will always be present on our Earth. Now, you can see that this single development was orchestrated 2,400 million years ago to make our lives and the lives of our families possible today.



Figure 4: Planet with Oxygen
Source: BBC Science

5. Snowball/Slushball Earth

Scientists have speculated that about 650 million years ago, the total or near complete freezing of the Earth would have caused a massive loss of life. Some suggestions that the Earth was partly frozen and partly liquid, have led to the concept of Slushball Earth, like a giant melting ice-cream scoop.

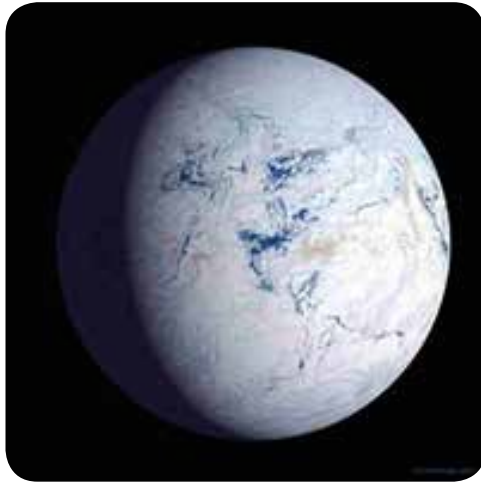


Figure 5: Snowball Earth
Source: BBC Science

6. Diverse Earth

Life exploded with diversity and abundance during the Cambrian period about 545 million years ago. As the Earth's ecosystems and climatic conditions continued to evolve, the explosion of new life forms was seen foremost in the oceans. The development of many smaller species also started on the terrestrial parts of the Earth.



Figure 6: Marine Fossils
Source: Google Images

7. The Earth's First Mass Extinction

The first recorded major mass extinction began about 450-440 million years ago. This started a cyclical trend of mass extinctions to clear the Earth. A mass extinction is one in which a large number of species, at least more than 50 per-cent, become extinct from a variety of causes. We will discuss the scientifically listed 5 major mass extinctions in the history of the Earth in the following sections.



Figure 7: Earth's First Mass Extinction
Source: Google Images

8. The Earth's Continents And Supercontinents

Pangaea, the Earth's latest supercontinent began developing about 300 million years ago and was fully formed about 270 million years ago. All continents which formed the Earth's landmasses converged to form a gigantic continent. Pangaea was so huge, that its innermost areas were cut off from the moisture of the ocean air. It began to break up nearly 200 million years ago.



Figure 8: Earth's Supercontinent Pangaea
Source: BBC Science

9. The Earth In The Interglacial Period

Glaciers advanced and retreated about 2.58 million years ago. They are persistent bodies of dense ice that move under their own weight. We are still living during a period in between glaciations, called an interglacial period, as we have ice and glaciers on the North and South Poles. The Ice Age period at its peak also saw a genetic promotion of the mammalian and warm-blooded species, such as the woolly mammoths or ancestors of our present-day elephants. Today's Ice Age is less noticeable, because the overall temperatures have been slowly rising due to Global warming.



Figure 9: Artist's depiction of the Interglacial Period
Source: Google Images

10. The Future Earth (Scientifically Predicted)

Scientists predict that a massive explosion of the Sun may destroy the Earth billions of years from now. Once the Sun reaches a period of maturity, it will explode and turn into a White Dwarf, a phase in the life cycle of a star. This explosion will also incinerate many planets in our Solar System.



Figure 10: Earth destroyed by the Sun

Source: BBC Science

WE ARE STILL LIVING IN THE ICE AGE

When the Earth's temperature and predominant atmosphere change, its ecosystem and habitats also change. Thus, nature lets go of species that are not suited to the current climatic and weather conditions. Even now, we are still living in an Ice Age during an interglacial period. This is an intermittent warm period in an overall time when ice sheets still exist on Earth. When the ice was more extensive, our climate was very different, because the Earth's water was turned into ice, so there was not much rain from precipitation.

According to scientific evaluation, Europe received only half the rainfall it receives today during the peak of the last Ice Age 26,500 years ago. That is why Europe's temperature at that time was cooler by 4 to 8 degrees Celsius during the summer months. In Figure 12, the blue sections of Europe show the expanse of the area which was covered under a blanket of snow. Globally, the summer seasons were colder than today. Winters were also cooler by 15 to 20 degrees Celsius than today, making Ice Age Florida more like modern Quebec. Wind speeds were higher and dust storms were common. So, we can say that the Earth was never the same even within each Age or period.



Figure 11: Artist's depiction of the last Ice Age
Source: Google Images



Figure 12: Little Ice Age in Europe
Source: Google Images

THE EARTH WAS ONCE A DESERT PLANET

Another big change and large-scale destruction happened when most of the Earth's landmass became a desert. Many species became extinct and forests were destroyed. A vast desert formed during the Earth's prehistoric past when the

supercontinent of Pangaea straddled the equator and stretched to the poles from nearly 300 million years ago lasting up to 200 million years ago. (A supercontinent is formed when most of Earth's landmasses converge to form a single continent).

When the supercontinent Pangaea was formed, its position influenced circulation patterns of the oceans. Because of its big size, the moist air from the oceans could not reach vast areas inside the continent. Lakes eventually evaporated and many species became extinct from lack of moisture and water.

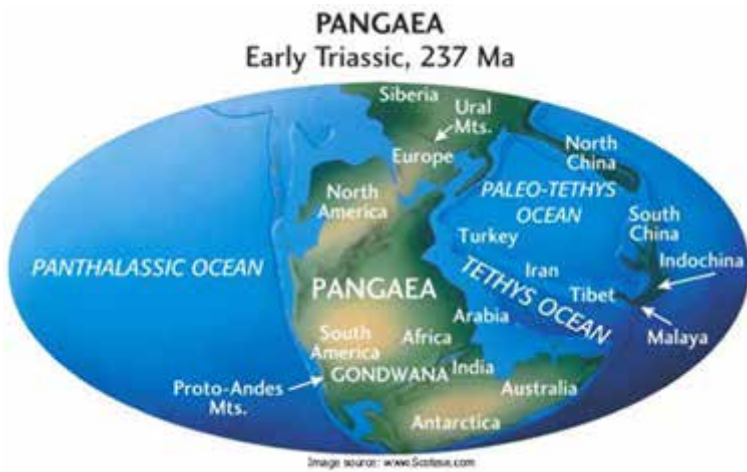


Figure 13: Desert Earth
Source: www.scotese.com



Figure 14: Today's Earth
Source: www.scotese.com

THE 5 MAJOR MASS EXTINCTIONS

I am sure most of you have heard about the extinction of the dinosaurs, but that was not a onetime event. Extinctions and the rise of new species have been a part of the Earth's routine. Although it is approximated that 10 to 14 million species currently exist on Earth, scientists estimate that this may be only less than 1 percent of all the species that ever lived on Earth. According to scientists, more than 99 percent of all the species to ever live on the Earth have gone extinct. So, extinctions happen every now and then as a part of the Earth's routine.

In fact, 5 of the biggest and most dangerous extinction events happened within the last 540 million years. More than 50 percent of the existing species went extinct in each of these 5 major mass extinctions. Scientists and historians talk about the massive destruction of the Earth's population and major extinctions of species, as if these are just statistical data. But, when these Earth Changes were happening, it must have been frightening and full of suffering for whoever was around at that time. Let's look at some historical data shared by Jack Sepkoski and David M. Raup in a landmark paper, *Mass Extinctions in the Marine Fossil Record* (1982). Here are the 5 major periods of extinction which they have concluded from their research:

Event 1: Ordovician-Silurian Extinction Event

82-88 % of species became extinct



Figure 15: Ordovician-Silurian Extinction Event

Source: BBC Science

Nearly 443 million years ago, some 85 percent of sea life was wiped out during the Ordovician-Silurian Mass Extinction. 26 percent of all marine families, 60 percent of all genera, and an estimated 82-88 percent of all species went extinct. It was the second largest extinction in Earth's history.

If you want to gauge the magnitude of this extinction, then just imagine that 8 out of 10 people you know in a room suddenly vanish, due to the massive devastation caused by the Earth's extinction event. That is what it may have been like for the species that were wiped out.

Event 2: Late Devonian Extinction Event

79-87 % of species became extinct



Figure 16: Late Devonian Extinction Event

Source: BBC Science

Between 375 to 359 million years ago, 22 percent of all marine families, 57 percent of all genera, and an estimated 79 to 87 percent of all species became extinct. It took over 100 million years for the Earth to recover and new types of coral to emerge on the banks to restart a new cycle of robust growth of species.

Event 3: Permian-Triassic Extinction Event

96% of species became extinct



Figure 17: Permian-Triassic Extinction Event

Source: BBC Science

The Permian-Triassic Mass Extinction was the most devastating and disruptive extinction ever recorded. This event was nicknamed as ‘The Great Dying’, because 252 million years ago it killed about 51 percent of all marine families, 82 percent of all genera, and an estimated 93 to 97 percent of all species. Almost all life forms identifiable by scientists died during this wipe-out extinction event.

Event 4: Triassic–Jurassic Extinction Event

76-84% of species became extinct



Figure 18: Triassic-Jurassic Extinction Event

Source: BBC Science

Around 201 million years ago, 22 percent of all marine families, 53 percent of all genera and an estimated 76 to 84 percent of all species died as part of this extinction event caused by climate change, flood basalt eruptions and an asteroid impact.

Event 5: Cretaceous-Paleocene Extinction Event

71-81% of species became extinct

Around 66 to 65 million years ago, 16 percent of all marine families, 47 percent of all genera, and an estimated 71 to 81 percent of all species died in the Cretaceous-Paleocene extinction event. Also called the K/T extinction, it is popularized for the death of the dinosaurs, ammonites, flowering plants and pterosaurs.



Figure 19: Cretaceous-Paleocene Extinction Event
Source: BBC Science

Mammals and birds emerged as dominant land vertebrates in this age. If you have seen the movie Jurassic Park (1993), then you can imagine the age of the dinosaurs nearly 65 million years ago, when most of them became extinct due to disruptions caused by an asteroid impact and climatic anomalies.

According to Adrian Melott (University of Kansas) and Richard Bambach (Smithsonian Institute), the large-scale loss of life during extinction events occurs almost every 27 million years. Since the last prominent extinction event was almost 65 million years ago, is it our time now...?

Why did I talk first about the extinctions and other possible methods of destruction and modes of Earth Changes? Before I present the more esoteric reasons behind the Earth Changes and the Aquarian Revolution, I took the path of least resistance to present what you will believe and acknowledge as acceptable common knowledge first. Most people trust scientists and believe in scientific speculations and theories. So, I have to take parallel data to explain the possibilities of the Earth Changes, which involve a massive destruction of not only animal and plant species, but also a big portion of our modern Humanity.

You might say that extinctions are of the past, because we are now very intelligent, have GPS maps to navigate and super technology to predict almost any type of weather condition. Wow, what an assumption! Let me show you more information that will whet your appetite to know more about possible destruction coming our way sooner than we think.

One of the things I want to include here is about destruction by fire, earthquakes and tsunamis.

THE RING OF FIRE

The Ring of Fire is a long chain of volcanoes and other tectonically active structures such as ocean trenches and earthquake fault zones that surround the Pacific Ocean. There are more than 450 active and dormant volcanoes located within the Ring of Fire. These include Mt. Pinatubo in the Philippines, Mount St. Helens in the USA, and Mount Fuji in Japan.

According to Deanna Conners, an environmental scientist, approximately 90 percent of the 16 most powerful volcanic eruptions on the planet, since 1850, have occurred from the Pacific Ring of Fire, and around 81 percent of the world's largest earthquakes have happened here as well.

Let's enumerate them from the strongest earthquakes ever recorded:

1. 9.5 magnitude in Chile on May 22, 1960.
2. 9.2 magnitude in Prince William Sound, Alaska on March 28, 1964.
3. 9.1 magnitude that hit off the cost of Sumatra on December 26, 2004.
4. 9.0 magnitude that struck off the coast of Honshu, Japan on March 11, 2011.

From the compilation of the United States Geological Survey (USGS), since 1980 to 2012 we had:

1. 4,229 earthquakes that measured between 6 to 6.9 on the Richter scale
2. 433 earthquakes that measured between 7 to 7.9 on the Richter scale
3. 27 earthquakes that measured between 8 to 9.9 on the Richter scale

The most devastating earthquake in modern times was the Great Tangshan Earthquake which occurred in China on July 28, 1976 with 7.8 magnitude on the Richter scale. The government approved toll was originally estimated at 255,000 deaths, but other estimates totaled to 650,000 deaths, with another 164,000 people who were severely injured.

The largest earthquake of the century happened in Chile on May 22, 1960 with a magnitude of 9.5, which killed only 2000 people, but affected Hawai'i, Japan and the Philippines

with a deadly tsunami as a result. This also proves that the strongest earthquake does not always result in the maximum death toll.

Even though the 2010 earthquake in Haiti measured only 7 on the Richter scale, its devastating side effects caused more than 200,000 deaths.



Figure 20: Devastation from the 2010 Haiti Earthquake
Source: International Committee of the Red Cross



Figure 21: Mass graves in Haiti after the 2010 Earthquake
Source: www.reddit.com

Even dormant or so called 'dead' volcanoes can erupt anytime without much warning like the Pinatubo volcano in the Philippines, believed to be dormant for nearly 500 years.

SAN ANDREAS FAULT: THE WEST COAST ANTICIPATION

According to a 2014 study published in the Bulletin of the Seismological Society of America (BSSA), sections of the San Andreas fault line, located in California, USA are overdue for major earthquakes. The U.S Geological Survey has started the biggest earthquake preparedness initiative in the history of the United States, because they are expecting at least a 7.8 or greater magnitude earthquake along the San Andreas fault line in their simulation. They have dubbed it as 'the Plausible Big One', because this fault line has not had a major release in over a century, and is like a sleeping giant. Researchers and scientists suggest that the ground can move more than 2 meters or 6 feet per second of the earthquake in major areas of rupture. Experts from UC Irvine and Arizona State University are expecting an even bigger earthquake of 8.1 magnitude or higher, which can rupture the fault line from end to end for 340 miles.

If this earthquake happens in the near future, not only will it be the greatest danger, but big tidal waves from the Pacific will follow too. We will discuss this at length based on our predictions in Chapters 7 and 13.

THE MACROCOSM VERSUS THE EARTH'S NATURAL WEAKNESSES

I have discussed the natural weaknesses of the planet Earth in terms of the Ring of Fire, which involves natural sources of destruction such as the tectonic cleavages and volcanic vulnerabilities, before I talk about the triggers which are from the Cosmic forces. This book, the Aquarian Revolution, will reveal the relationship of the Universal Beings' Divine Will,

also known as God's Will, translated to the destruction and extinction utilizing the forces of nature on Earth.

I venture to speculate that many of the massive Earth Changes in the past were also influenced by different macrocosmic shifts. The scientists and historians only analyzed the physical geographical carcasses and fossils of the past, so they might have missed the macrocosmic causes of the previous Earth Changes. We are not talking about fiction or Armageddon prophesies here in this book. Life on Earth has been challenged many times in the past 540 million years, which annihilated most of the Earth species as I have discussed in the topic of the 5 major mass extinctions.

WHAT DO WE MEAN BY THE 'DIVINE PLAN'?

You may be wondering why all of this destruction must happen. The answer to that lies in the Divine Plan from the Higher Beings, which requires the destruction of many forms on Earth. But before I can answer this question fully, let me first clarify what we mean by the 'Divine Plan'. There are teams of Beings that are not known to most of Humanity who are custodians of our Earth's purpose. These Beings also hold the Will that keeps the Earth on its axis, and makes it follow certain organic rules and laws guiding the world and everyone inside of it. I discussed these governors of the planet at length in my books, *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age* and *MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE*. For those who have not read these books, I will share a brief insight about the creators of the Divine Plan on Earth.

For your added knowledge, these custodians of the Planetary Purpose also known as Shamballa, have their higher counterparts at the Universal Beings' level. We also have the equivalent of the Shamballa at the Solar System and Cosmic levels. The Universal, Cosmic and Solar System's periodic priority purpose and their game plans for evolution

are transmitted to the Earth's Shamballa. Then the Planetary Shamballa downloads it to another group of enlightened Beings, called the Spiritual Hierarchy.

The Spiritual Hierarchy will in turn formulate the strategies and plans, called the Divine Plan, to transmit the Earth's Purpose into executable projects benefitting the grosser planes of the Earth, where *Humanity, Animals, Plants, Minerals and Angelic Kingdoms* dwell.

The Divine Plan has three main activities:

1. **Destruction** of obsolete and worn out forms and species
2. **Creation** of new forms, functions and next-step strategies
3. **Preservation** of activities and relevant species supporting evolution

WHY DOES THE DIVINE PLAN NEED DESTRUCTION?

Take note that in certain periods dictated by Cosmic priorities based on constellational stewardship, the virtue of preservation can be the dominant rule for the Solar System and Planetary life. This was the case of the Piscean Life Period. There are also times that the Creation and building aspect of the Universal Beings and Cosmos are top priorities. This is the case of the incoming Aquarian Life Period. Now, the question is why do we have destruction then? It is simple. Before you build new temples, you need to destroy the old ones to replace them. Such is the case of the Earth Changes. The Earth's past has been marred with over preservation of the old and obsolete forms which started to bring involution to the world.

Evil is analogous to involutory forces which thrive in a static and over preserved lifestyle. Any stale and dogmatic energies and activities bring darkness and evil to its maximum. When the best of religions and philosophies become over preserving and dogmatic, they will eventually become catalysts of the involutory forces we call the Dark Side.

This applies to the Cosmos as well as to people. It also applies to countries and institutions, and involves the destruction of habitats and ecosystems that do not suit the Divine Plan for the future Earth. Since the nature of evolution is of constant growth, it will defend this principle by eliminating involutory or obsolete activities and species.

The world and our current society are getting extremely toxic in many ways, and this cannot be reversed by our present global consciousness. The sins of Humanity are becoming worse and more complex. Our environment is continuously desecrated by the irresponsibility of many. The old qualities of the Piscean Era, which started as a desirable, loving and kind nature, have turned into a fanatical and extremely idealistic one, leading to jihads, crusades and separativeness. I don't know if you agree with me, but I think these social ills are incurable and will become even worse as time goes by.

All of these darker sides and facets of Planetary life are making the Earth sick, and weakening its ability to withstand the new Cosmic order and structure brought by the Aquarian Life discipline. The new rules of the Divine Plan, as championed by the Aquarian regime, call for a more scientific approach and organized life. Any opposition to the rules and any resistance to change for the better life brought by the new order and structure will be inevitably destroyed, if not transformed. Most transformational processes involve the use of powerful forces and destroyers.

In the case of the Earth, the Shamballa sends the power to eliminate involutory forms and energy. The Spiritual Hierarchy, along with the auditing functions of the Earth's executives, executes the destruction process through the Destroyer Department. Elements of destruction and transformation, including those from the Angelic Hierarchy are summoned to collaborate. These Positive Destroyers, as I call them, include the fire elements, the water elements, epidemic agents, weather elements and psycho-spiritual instruments.

Now you can see that volcanoes are related to fire elements and tidal waves are related to water elements. Each of these elements is programmed by the thoughts, intentions and magical powers of the Enlightened Beings and Masters of the Spiritual Hierarchy depending on the goals to be accomplished.

HOW DOES THE DIVINE PLAN CHOOSE WHAT TO DESTROY AND WHAT NOT TO DESTROY?

The mission of destruction also works with the *Karmic Law*, i.e. the different targets for destruction and flushing away of life forms are calibrated by the rule of cause and effect. In basic terms, we can call it 'as you sow, so shall you reap'. Depending on the past accounts and track record of a region or species, the Lords of *Karma* audit and process whether the specific life form will be useful in the upcoming Aquarian Life Period or not. This is one of the foundational factors in designing the plan for destruction under the Divine Plan. Just like the story in the Bible of the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, two sinful cities, the cause of destruction is brought by the darkness of their society which did not fit the Divine Plan. It has been mentioned in the story that if there were only 7 spiritual disciples who lived amongst the people, God would have spared the place. Fire and brimstone destroyed Sodom

and Gomorrah, and they eventually sank under the sea.

According to Plato, the same case of destruction also happened with the continent of Atlantis, but it was destroyed by water. More detailed concepts of destruction under the Divine Plan will be shared in Chapter 7.

Earlier in this chapter, I intentionally highlighted the Ring of Fire with the imminent danger from volcanic eruptions and the probable shift of tectonic plates that will cause gigantic tidal waves. This is because it may be easier for you to infer how this natural weakness of the physical body of the Earth can cause the next phase of extinction of species and destruction of geographic areas.

Due to the over population of coastal areas, such as California, New York, Florida and many beautiful cities by the beach, the death toll of human life will be even bigger than during past extinction periods. It will be especially tumultuous as the escaping populace, which will rush out of cities during impending catastrophes, will not be able to get out in time because of road jams or damaged roadways, bridges and expressways. Epidemics can also spread out faster in very populated areas. In fact, if it really comes down to it, major metropolises may even be put under lockdown or quarantine by the authorities to contain the spread of the contagion. Due to the current financial inadequacies and upcoming economic downturns, the obstruction in deployment of aid and rehabilitation of damaged infrastructures will cause very complex distress, magnifying the crisis.

This scenario will also be true in California, the most populated state in the US, when a very strong earthquake or a massive tidal wave will render the whole west coast of the United States almost irreparable. If California were a country, it would be the 8th largest economy in the world (Forbes). It is also the backbone of the U.S. economy. So, this extreme disaster will knock down the U.S. economy immediately, and in turn, can cause a global economic meltdown. The domino

effects will spread around the world with different negative ramifications such as anarchy in most countries, coupled with starvation and widespread epidemics that will wipe out much of our present civilization.

The Divine Plan will choose the best instruments of destruction to execute the cleansing process that will eliminate all factors which stop the Earth from joining the next evolutionary purpose and plan of the Aquarian Life. We call this process the Earth Changes and the quantum leap of consciousness, the Aquarian Revolution.

WHAT RELIGIONS KNOW ABOUT EARTH CHANGES

Just to take a break from science and esoteric thinking, let us look at what religions have to say about Earth Changes and the process of the revolution that has to come.

The Bible says,

And there will be signs in the sun and moon and stars, and on the earth distress of nations in perplexity because of the roaring of the sea and the waves, people fainting with fear and with foreboding of what is coming on the world. For the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

- Luke 21:25-26 (ESV)

Even though this prediction refers to the return of the Christ, it is still connected to our topic. Why do I claim this? Because the return of the Christ and the esoteric claims of the externalization of the Spiritual Hierarchy are the same chain of events which will happen after the Earth Changes have done their work. The timing of the second coming of the Christ, called by different names in different religions (refer to the Glossary) is after the cleansing of the Earth and the purging of Humanity. Thus, this statement is closer to the truth than

what most religious people have grasped. You can read more about the return of the Christ and the reappearance of his entourage of Holy Beings and Masters in Chapter 7 of my book, *MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE*.

The destruction that the Bible points to is not really the end of the world or the end of time. It is the end of the current world cycle called the Piscean World Cycle, which brings the massive destruction of our current old world. This will be followed by the New Era, the period of rebuilding by applying the new energy of Aquarius.

Another religious story that talks about the periodic destruction, imposed due to the obsolescence of the Earth and the sins of Humanity, is the historical deluge in Noah's time. Some of you might have seen the dramatized version of this deluge in the film, *Noah* (2014). The Book of Genesis states that God flooded the Earth for 40 days and 40 nights. Only Noah and his family, along with a pair of each type of animal, bird and beast were granted exemption from the destruction because Noah built an Ark as instructed by God.

And God said to Noah,

“I have determined to make an end of all flesh,

for the earth is filled with violence because of them;

now, I am going to destroy them along with the earth.

Make yourself an ark of cypress wood; make rooms in the ark and cover it inside and out with pitch.”

- Genesis 6:13 -6:14

The story of the deluge is notable, because it highlights the process of purification and destruction imposed by the act of Divine Will. While unfolding the significance of Noah's deluge story, I came across similar stories from different cultures and religions. Let me cite them here to give you a more complete perspective and wider knowledge on the subject involving water

as a destroyer. The episode of Noah's Ark has resemblance in many cultures and looks like a universal story of a time of Earth Changes, where the act of God used water as a major destroyer, under a Divine Plan that involved destruction.

NOAH'S RESEMBLANCE IN MANY CULTURES

1. The Epics Of Atrahasis And Gilgamesh

The *Akkadian* Atrahasis epic of 18th century BC, tells how the god Enki warns the hero Atrahasis (Extremely Wise) to build a boat. The parts of the story found by archeologists and historians tell how the boat helped Atrahasis to escape a devastating flood. The flood sent by the Gods destroyed "all of the earth", but only Atrahasis remained safe in his boat.

The eleventh tablet of the Babylonian Epic of Gilgamesh, tells the story of the wise king of the Sumerian city-state of Shuruppak called Utnapishtim or 'day of life'. In the story, the God Enlil sent a flood to drown every living thing on earth, but Utnapishtim and his wife survived because he was warned by the God Ea to construct a boat or an ark. The God Ea instructed him to build the ark to save himself, his family and representatives of each species of animal. After the massive flooding and destruction on Earth subsided, the boat of Utnapishtim grounded on the Mountain of Nisir. We know now that the stories of Utnapishtim and Atrahasis are from different time periods, but both the heroes are one and the same.



Figure 22: Atrahasis
Source: Google Images

2. Greek Mythology

According to Greek mythology, the Greek God Zeus was angered by the hubris of the Pelasgians. So, he decided to put an end to the Iron Age. Zeus unleashed such a deluge that everything was washed clean. The rivers tore through lands violently in torrents and the seas rose up to flood and devastate the coastal plains. Deucalion, with the aid of his father Prometheus, was saved from the deluge by building a chest. Just like the story of Noah in the Bible and its Mesopotamian counterpart, Utnapishtim, they were survivors of the divinely inspired cleansing of their era by the act of water.

3. Indian Mythology

According to the Matsya Purana, Lord Vishnu met the king of the kingdom of Dravida (in present day South India) called Shradhadeva, in the form of a small carp. While the king was washing his hands in a river flowing down the Malaya Mountains, he met the carp form of Vishnu and took care of the fish. As the days passed by, the small carp kept getting bigger and bigger till it could not be held in a glass, aquarium, or river anymore. The king took the giant carp to the sea. In this process Lord Vishnu, in the form of the carp, tested the virtues and character of the king in many ways. After testing the king, Vishnu revealed himself and informed the king of an all-destructive deluge which would be coming very soon. The king built a huge boat which housed his family, the seven sages, the nine types of seeds, and animals to repopulate the earth, after the deluge would end and the oceans and seas would recede.

At the time of the deluge, Vishnu appeared in the form of a horned fish and his companion, Shesha the snake, appeared as a rope. The king fastened the boat to the horn of the fish, using the rope. After the deluge, the

boat was perched on the top of the Malaya Mountain. Shradhadeva came to be known as Manu, or the first man. Manu's family and the seven sages repopulated the earth.

ESOTERIC INSIGHTS ON EARTH CHANGES

In esoteric perspective, the Manu is a Holy Being who is in charge of the sinking and rising of continents, because he wields the power of destruction of God's Will. He is the head of the destroyer department of the Spiritual Hierarchy, sometimes known as the Inner Government. Manu is also the one who synthesizes Humanity's genetics for every Root-Race. (Look for

'Manu' and 'Root-Race' in the Glossary for a more complete definition of these terms). This is the difference between the stories from the Indian Puranas and esoteric literature. Manu is an agent of destruction for the esotericists and collaborates with the execution of the Divine Plan for the Earth Changes.

There are other esoteric or mystical resemblances of the deluge, which was a scourge of a divine deity to purify the Earth and Humanity during their darkest period. The biggest and oldest of them all is the sinking of *Atlantis* and *Lemuria*. If you want a more cohesive story about this big incident to be able to appreciate its purpose as a method of divinely inspired destruction, you have to read my book, *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age*. This book also explains the esoteric purpose behind why we have the end of the world and during which period of human and Earth development it will come



Figure 23: Matsya Vishnu
Source: Google Images

to fulfill a Divine Purpose.

Our discussion of the Aquarian Revolution and Earth Changes in this book will be limited to the mini obscuration period covering the transition from Piscean Life to the new Era of Aquarius. It is neither the End of Days as mentioned in the Bible nor the last judgment of Humanity. That will happen most probably after the 7th Root-Race, much farther into the future of the Earth. This book will only cover the End of Days of the Piscean old life, so we can start anew.

This is the time to prepare for the coming of the New Aquarian Christ, who will incarnate after the Earth Changes when things are cleaner, and when the majority of Humanity which is left, embodies the newer version design or more advanced material.

The biblical story of Noah and the many resemblances of the deluge from other cultures indicated the punishment or purification aspect of destruction emanating directly from the wrath of the deity. But, they did not specify how the seas and oceans created the destruction from a calm day to a destruction phase. I would like to put forth a more concrete conclusion to remove the gaps in these stories.

Water destroyers are usually the tsunamis and tidal waves caused by tectonic plate shifts or massive earthquakes. It is not the earthquakes themselves that kill the greatest number of people, but the tsunamis and tidal waves that are triggered by them. For example, the Indian Ocean tsunami on December 26, 2004, killed an estimated 283,000 people: 230, 000 in Indonesia, about 31,000 in Sri Lanka, and over 16,000 in India. The tsunami was triggered by a 9.3 magnitude earthquake according to the U.S. Geological Survey. It was the largest earthquake in the world in the last 4 decades. You can find many more examples of how earthquakes and tsunamis have been used by nature for destruction purposes.

We can infer that nature and the element of water are instruments used by the Gods. This is Divine Will guided with a purpose of destruction to purify darkness or eradicate obsolescence of a certain period. This is the reason why the Divine Plan needs destruction. It is a cyclical aspect of evolution and a precursor of the big creation phase coming our way soon, to celebrate a new life of the new period called the Diamond Age. We can join together in saying, “**Live Aquarian**”!

CHAPTER 3

WHAT HISTORY AND SCIENCE SAY ABOUT EARTH CHANGES

Science and history have one thing in common. They are the physicalization of what pioneers have predicted and preached ahead. Science harvests what visionaries had proposed would happen, or what the latter perceived as probabilities. Historians just write the sequence of events that already happened, or they collate information and interpret it as best as they can. These groups are always the last to conclude.

Mainstream Humanity will usually believe the stories from historians with ease while the *Intelligentsia* will praise scientific knowledge more, rather than the predictions and warnings of the prophets. Such is the case almost all the time. That is why, the 2 major groups, *Mainstream Humanity* and *Intelligentsia* will be the majority of the disbelievers who will suffer the most in any Earth Changes, such as the one coming soon.

Many prophets were stoned to death or martyred for their advanced concepts and predictions, which the *Mainstream Humanity* and *Intelligentsia* during their times had thought of as weird and crazy ideas. For example, one of the advanced thinkers and philosophers of his time, Galileo Galilei (1564-1642) was almost imprisoned and threatened by the Church and State when he challenged the concept that the Earth was the center of the Solar System, and instead proposed his heliocentric theory in which the Earth and other planets

moved around the Sun. Today, we all accept it as common knowledge, but in his time, Galileo suffered many persecutions for his theory.

Even if you look at the case of the popular equation of $E=MC^2$, you will see that one of the most brilliant minds of our time, Albert Einstein, died without much recognition for his works. It was only after his death that the equation became truly popular and glorified.

Have you heard of the inventor of the television? Today we all use TV like an everyday gadget or device, but its inventor, Philo Farnsworth died of pneumonia and battled alcoholism and depression, because the people of his time did not recognize what he had done.

These are just some examples of how Mainstream Humanity and Intelligentsia usually miss the point, and have to wait to be fully exposed to something before they can grasp its visionary magnitude. How much truer will this be for the Earth Changes which are not just one invention or innovation but a complete overhaul of the Earth's energetic and physical anatomy? Even advanced minds cannot always grasp the intentions and working of the Divine Plan as it is the playfield of the Enlightened Beings, Saints and Masters.

Many advanced thinkers, even in our modern times have been persecuted because of their pioneering ideas. This is the same challenge I am confronted with in presenting this pioneering idea of the possible Earth Changes that physicalize the Aquarian Revolution, even to my own disciples, students and families. Who would like to sacrifice their comfort zone and prepare for a catastrophe when it is only a possibility? Only a very small percent of more advanced human beings, who have been aligned to their Divine Self, would relinquish a beautiful beachfront home in order to relocate to a log cabin in a remote mountain region to be safe against tsunamis brought by the Earth Changes. So, this is a simple scenario about those who will survive by making the mere decision to

go upland rather than stay at sea level.

The complacency and comfort zones of successful people will be their greatest threat. If you tell people now that they are dying, even if it is true for everyone, they will get offended and believe that they are not dying.

Are you not dying? Well, the doctor will tell a patient who has an advanced cancer that he or she is dying. What about telling the doctor, "Doc, you are also dying! Every day!" The doctor might not realize it himself or herself, but it is the truth most people will selectively not want to hear, because it brings a feeling of struggle or fear.

The same is true with the destruction and possible drowning by a tidal wave. Most people don't want to hear about it, especially if they are enjoying their sunbathing on a beautiful beach in Bali or Hawai'i. So, you can see that it not easy to confront the potential challenges ahead, when one reaches a zone of comfort and complacency, because the sense of achievement from the past can overshadow the urgent matters of the future. But, living in the past can be dangerous. As the billionaire creator of Microsoft, once said,

Success is a lousy teacher. It seduces smart people into thinking they can't lose.

- Bill Gates

In this Chapter, I will share some interesting instances in which dramatic and lasting changes have happened to the Earth and Humanity. I hope you can open your imagination to the possibilities, once you see that many things we have talked about and predicted have already been happening on a similar or smaller scale in different parts of the Earth.

Earth Changes are very possible and will happen sooner than we think. Let's start with the scientifically approximated history of our Earth and our planetary development.

ANCIENT EARTH HABITATS

During its lifetime, our Earth has experienced very dramatic and diverse climatic conditions. It has transformed from an ocean-rich habitat dominated by coal forests and swamps 358.9 to 298.9 million years ago, to the earth of the Ice Age, roughly 2.58 million years ago, with increased glaciations and woolly mammoths. We will not elaborate on the following habitats, but present them in picture format, because pictures speak louder than words.



Figure 24: Earth habitats dominated by coal forests
Source: Google Images

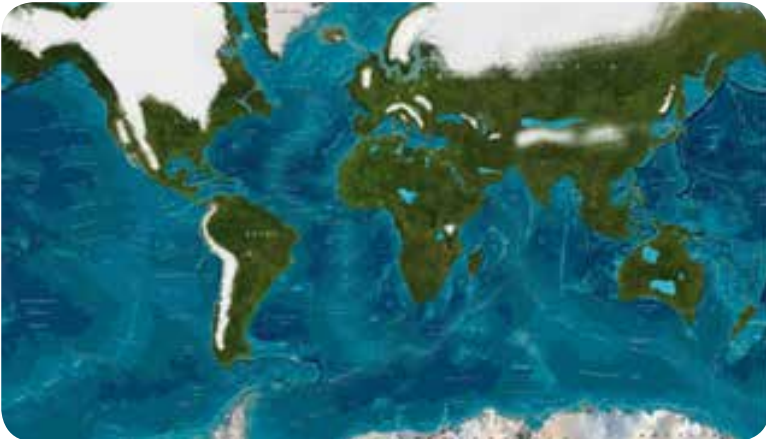


Figure 25: Earth during the Ice Age
Source: Genesis Veracity Foundation



Figure 26: The dry landmass once created the Desert Earth
 Source: BBC Science

In Chapter 2, we have already discussed how the Earth's topography became dominated by desert land as the supercontinent of Pangaea (300 to 200 million years ago) reduced the circulation of oceanic moisture to the inlands. This configuration would bring massive extinction of inland species who relied on moisture and water for their sustenance and survival.

Snowball Earth (or its variant, Slushball Earth) describes the scientific theory that the Earth was fully covered with ice from pole to pole more than 650 million years ago. So, we can see that the scientific community has already outlined part of the changes on the Earth's surface and its composition.

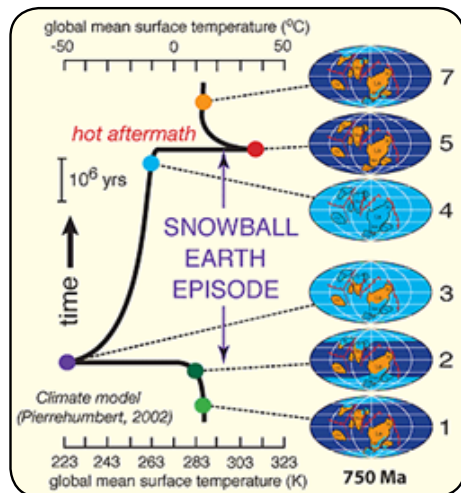


Figure 27: Snowball earth episode
 Source: www.snowballearth.org

CAUSES AND FACTORS OF DESTRUCTION

We have talked about the five major mass extinctions on Earth in Chapter 2, but can we fathom how such a large-scale destruction of species could have occurred? Scientists are still studying the causes or factors that brought such a bloody devastation. I will not start a boring lecture here, but just briefly outline some of the popularly proposed causes or means of destruction:

1. Floodbasalt Events

When large volcanoes or chains of volcanoes explode, the ocean or land floor can be covered in a layer of basalt, forming igneous provinces or regions. The dust and particulate aerosols can block photosynthesis and cause food chains to collapse. Emissions of sulfur oxides can also cause acid rain and contribute to the collapse of food chains. The overall global warming side-effects are severely exacerbated by the large emissions of carbon dioxide. At least three out of the five major mass extinctions (End-Permian, End-Triassic and End-Cretaceous extinctions) were said to have been caused by massive volcanism.



Figure 28: Flood basalt eruptions
Source: Geological Society, UK

2. Fall In Sea Level

A fall in the sea level, due to increased formation of glaciers or other factors, can devastate marine life as well as disrupt weather patterns. This can also dramatically reduce continental shelf areas and change the ecosystem available to marine life causing their extinction. If weather patterns get disrupted a lot, it can also cause extinctions on land. All the five major extinction events that we discussed earlier are associated with a fall in sea level.



Figure 29: Fall in sea level
Source: Google Images

3. Impact Events – Asteroids

Impacts by asteroids on land or sea can collapse food chains by inhibiting photosynthesis due to many factors, like dust which inhibits photosynthesis and breaks the food chain.



Figure 30: Artist's depiction of an asteroid hitting the Earth
Source: Huffington Post

They can also cause leakage of toxic sulfur from sulfur rich rocks causing acid rain when they hit these rocks with high impact. This can lead to forest fires or tsunamis. Most paleontologists agree that the Earth was hit by an asteroid about 66 million years ago. (This is roughly around the time of the K/T extinction or 'dinosaur extinction'.)

4. Sustained And Significant Global Cooling

During periods of significant global cooling, most of the Earth's water gets locked in ice and snow, making the temperature more arid. In this case, the area available for tropical species is reduced, because many temperate and polar species are forced to move towards the equator while others die. Sustained global cooling has been notably associated with 3 of the 5 major mass extinction events.

5. Sustained And Significant Global Warming

During periods of significant global warming, many temperate species can die, as they are forced to migrate towards the poles, while the polar species can also face major extinctions, as the snow and ice melt at the poles. The Paleocene-Eocene Thermal maximum, which occurred nearly 55 million years ago, is a prominent example of warming associated with a minor mass extinction. Temperatures were 5 degrees C (41 degrees F) higher on average during this time. Two of the 5 major mass extinction events are said to have been caused by global warming.

6. Clathrate Gun Hypothesis

Methane clathrates are simply water molecules that have caged methane gas inside them. Sudden global warming, eruptions, earthquakes, or rise in sea level can release the methane stored inside these special water molecules. Methane is an even more potent greenhouse gas than carbon dioxide, as it can swiftly and significantly cause and/

or exacerbate global warming. The 'clathrate gun' effect was involved in the most devastating mass extinction of all, called 'the Great Dying', which occurred nearly 252 million years ago.



Figure 31: The Great Dying
Source: Lunar and Planetary Institute

7. Anoxic Events

Sustained and severe global warming as well as massive volcanic activity are said to contribute to Anoxic events in which the mid and upper layers of the ocean become lacking in oxygen. Anoxic events contributed to four of the five major mass extinctions according to science.

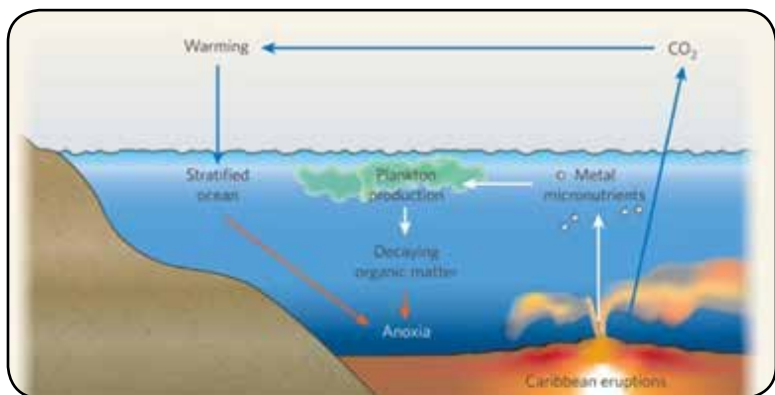


Figure 32: Cretaceous Anoxic Event
Source: Google

8. Hydrogen Sulfide Emissions From The Sea

Kump, Pavlov and Arthur (2005) stated that massive hydrogen sulfide emissions poisoned life on land and sea, and substantially weakened the ozone layer.



Figure 33: Hydrogen Sulfide emissions from the Sea
Source: Google Images

They suggest that during the mass extinction event called the Great Dying (252 million years ago), sustained warming imbalanced the photosynthesizing plankton and sulfate-reducing bacteria, which caused the massive release of hydrogen sulfide.

9. Oceanic Overturn

Anoxic water or water which lacks oxygen, is brought to the surface of the ocean in an oceanic overturn. This happens due to a breakdown in the thermohaline circulation, killing most of the oxygen breathing life forms in the middle and upper layers of the ocean. This phenomenon usually occurs at the beginning or end of a glaciation and is associated with at least 2 of the 3 major mass extinctions

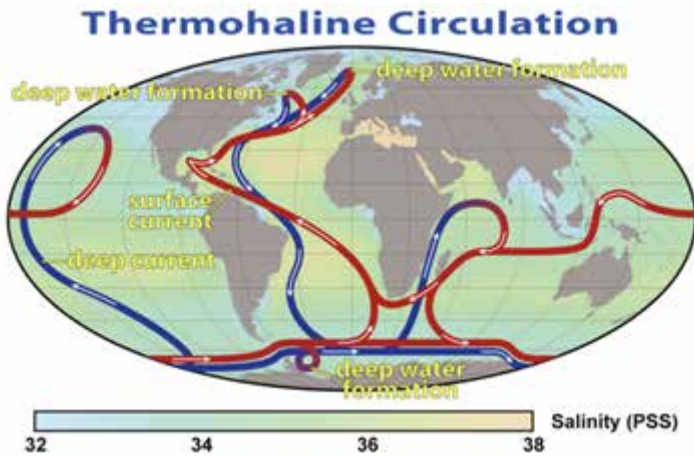


Figure 34: Thermohaline circulation. (Blue paths represent deep water currents, while red paths represent surface currents.)
Source: www.wikipedia.com

10. A Nearby Nova, Supernova Or Gamma Ray Burst

A nova is a cataclysmic nuclear explosion of a star near the end of its evolutionary stage (called a white dwarf stage). Such an explosion makes the remnants of the star temporarily extremely bright. A supernova is an even more intense stellar explosion in which the star momentarily outshines the entire galaxy.



Figure 35: Supernova explosion
Source: NASA

In these cases, the Earth's ozone layer can be destroyed if it is exposed to the extreme and harmful radiation from the stellar explosion or gamma ray burst less than 6,000 light years away. The End-Ordovician extinction, the first most devastating mass extinction for life on earth, is said to be caused by a supernova or gamma ray burst, although these events are especially rare.

11. Plate Tectonics

Movements of the continents can initiate or end ice ages, alter climate by affecting ocean and wind currents, expose species to new habitats and ecosystems, or create supercontinents, which reduce the area of the continental shelf. All these can cause or contribute to extinctions of species. The creation of the supercontinent Pangaea is said to have contributed to the End-Permian mass extinction.

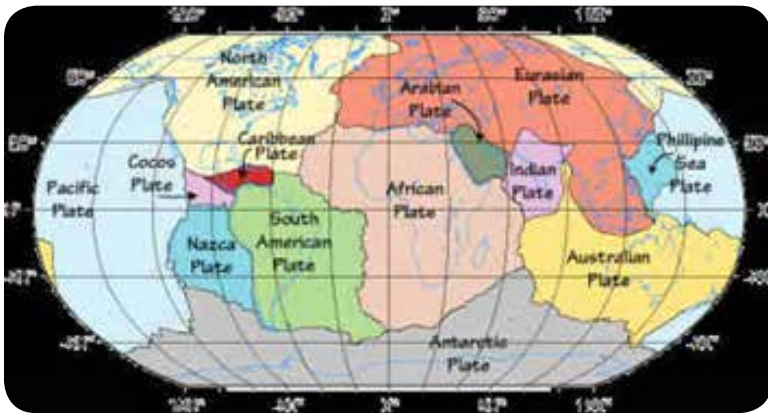


Figure 36: Plate Tectonic Theory
Source: *The British Geographer*

THE CURRENT MASS EXTINCTION

Did you know that on an average 10 to 100 species are expected to go extinct every year? Research from different parts of the world, about the unprecedented cutting of tropical forests by human beings and the subsequent loss of specialized species, paints a disturbing picture.

According to the PBS Library, estimates suggest that we may be losing more than 27,000 species per each year to extinction in tropical areas alone!

Researchers are increasingly concerned that if present trends continue, then a mass extinction is very likely underway. The rapid increase in the human population has put a lot of stress on the Earth. Now, scientists believe that even without extreme events like asteroid impacts or extreme climate upheaval, we are still heading on a dangerous trajectory.

Scientists have been able to identify approximately 5,000 types of mammalian species currently living on Earth. Humans also fall in the general category of mammals. The average or background rate of extinction for mammals is already 45 times higher than the predicted rate. In fact, more than 89 mammals have gone extinct in the last 400 years.

Also, nearly 30 percent of the world's animals and plants are projected to become extinct within the next 100 years. Amidst all these warning signs from the scientific community, how can we think that things won't change and that we will continue to exploit and pollute the earth without any repercussions?

SUPERCONTINENT CYCLES

The Earth's crust is constantly changing and being reconfigured. This is seen in the quasi-periodic aggregation and dispersal of the crust in what are known as supercontinent cycles. One complete supercontinent cycle is said to take 300 to 500 million years. The last supercontinent when most of the Earth's landmasses had joined together, known as Pangaea, is said to have formed more than 300 million years ago. In fact, we can look at some of the older maps of the Earth and its landforms as projected by the scientific community.

OLD MAPS OF OUR EARTH

The world map that we have so fondly been familiarized with through our schooling and general education, was not always as it is now. By now, you have already seen the map of Pangaea, our most recent supercontinent. Let's look at some more configurations of the Earth's physical and geographic design below. You can see the ancient locations of some of the well-known countries and landmasses of today.

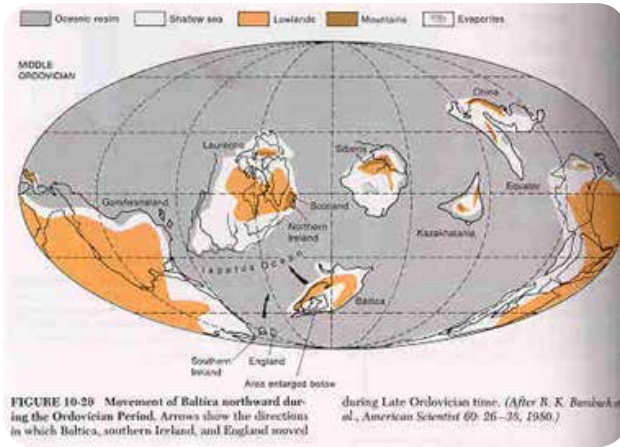


Figure 37: Ordovician-Silurian Period (485.4 to 416 million years ago)
 Source: www.earth.usc.edu

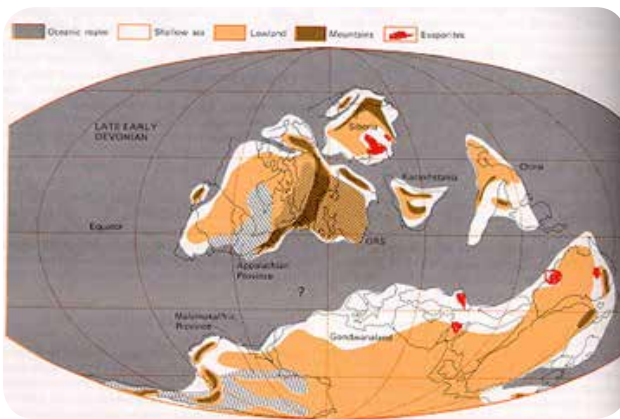


Figure 38: Late Devonian Earth (416 million to 358 million years ago)

Source

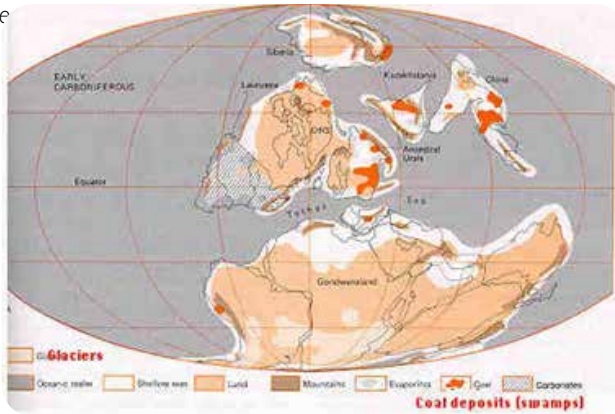


Figure 39: Carboniferous Period (359.2 to 299 million years ago)
Source: www.earth.usc.edu

These are only a few examples, but the earth's continental configurations have changed many times since. Even the popular story of Atlantis tells of how the continent sank under the ocean due to the wrath of God, who was angered by the misdeeds and misuse of powers by the Humanity of that time. Esoteric literature suggests that there was a location in the Mongolian Desert where the Shambhalla or the Center of Planetary Will was once anchored physically. This physical anchor of what we can call 'heaven on earth' was once a lush, green and beautiful haven which became a barren desert when the Divine Beings went back to the heavens. The current map of the Earth has had minor adjustments like the vanishing of some seas, which we will discuss in later sections of this chapter. We can therefore infer that the Earth and its continents did not always look as they are now, and will probably not be the same forever.

FUTURE SUPERCONTINENTS

If the Earth will change its continental design sooner or later, then what can it possibly look like in the future? There are three

major proposals made by scientists about the possible shape and location of a future supercontinent. They suggest that if the continents come together again to form a supercontinent, then we could end up with one of the following configurations:

1. Novopangaea

According to Roy Livermore from the University of Cambridge, the Pacific Ocean would face a closure! This can cause a docking of Australia with eastern Asia along with a northward motion of Antarctica resulting in the supercontinent called Novopangaea (Greco-Latin for 'New Pangaea'. Pangaea was the name of the previous super-continent that was created almost 300 million years ago).

2. Pangaea Ultima

Christopher R. Scotese from the University of Texas introduced another possible supercontinent in our future. He talked about the supercontinent called Pangaea Ultima also known as Pangaea Proxima and Pangaea II. He said that this Pangaea Ultima could have a shape and positioning very similar to the previous Pangaea supercontinent, like a repeat of the older positions.

3. Amasia

The Amasia supercontinent brought out the idea that the Atlantic Ocean can become even larger than the Pacific Ocean in the future. It can push North America westward and merge it with Asia. A February 2012 study predicted that this supercontinent, Amasia will form over the North Pole region!

Which of these supercontinents would you like to live on? Or perhaps your imagination can create a better one. In any case, we know that science is already postulating and deciphering

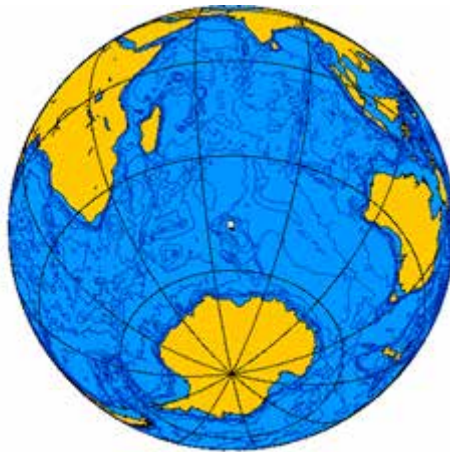
how the continents can move. So, there is no doubt that they will move, but now it is only a question of when that will happen. The incoming Earth Changes will be one of the times when the geography and positioning of lands will change dramatically.

THE RISING AND SINKING OF LANDS: SUBMERGED CONTINENTS

A submerged continent is an extensive continental land mass which is primarily under the sea or ocean. Don't consider these continents submerged under the water as myths. They are scientifically explored and geographically located masses which went under the water a long time ago. You could probably go for a holiday cruise to locate these sunken lands yourself! The two main examples are:

1. Kerguelen Plateau

The Kerguelen Plateau is a submerged continent under the Indian Ocean. It is a large underwater volcanic igneous province.



*Figure 40: Location of the underwater continent Kerguelen Plateau in the Indian Ocean (marked by the white dot)
Source: www.wikipedia.com*

It is 3 times the size of Japan and is located approximately 3,000 km south-west of Australia. The plateau extends for nearly 2,200 km, and was formed by the Kerguelen hotspot after the breakup of another super landmass called Gondwana nearly 130 million years ago. Before it sank nearly 20 million years ago, scientists have suggested that it was covered by dense coniferous forests. It lies nearly 1 to 2 kms below sea level in the spot marked by the white dot in Figure 40.

2. Zealandia

Also known as Tasmantis, this continental fragment broke apart from Australia 60 to 85 million years ago and separated from Antarctica nearly 85 to 130 million years ago.



Figure 41: Location of underwater continent Zealandia under the Pacific Ocean






Source: www.wikipedia.com

Eventually 93 percent of this continent sank under the Pacific Ocean nearly 23 million years ago. At 3,500,000 km², Zealandia is almost half the size of Australia and even bigger than India. Only New Zealand and New Caledonia remain above water, since it shifted more than 6,000 km northwest from its original position near Antarctica, exhibiting intra-continental volcanism. Zealandia's position, as verified by scientists can be seen in Figure 41.

THE RISING AND SINKING OF LANDS: NEW ISLANDS

The changes in the landmasses are not only specialized for large scale super-continental events. On an ongoing basis, our explorers, geologists and scientists have empirically found new islands being formed in different parts of the world. Maybe you have also cruised by these new lands or flown over them in an airplane, or maybe you live near them. Let's see some of the recent activities of island creation and the rising of lands in the following table.

NEW ISLANDS RECENTLY FORMED ON EARTH

<i>Name of the Island</i>	<i>Country</i>	<i>Land formation year(s)</i>
<i>Hunga Ha'apai</i>	 <i>Tonga</i>	<i>2009, 2014-2015</i>
<i>Islands near Nishinoshima</i>	 <i>Japan</i>	<i>1973-74 and 2013-2014</i>
<i>Yaya Island</i>	 <i>Russia</i>	<i>2013</i>
<i>Zalzala Jazeera</i>	 <i>Pakistan</i>	<i>2013</i>
<i>Zubair Group</i>	 <i>Yemen</i>	<i>2011</i>














Name of the Island	Country	Land formation year(s)
Peer Ghaib, Balochistan	 Pakistan	2010, 2004
Home Reef	 Tonga	2006, 1984
Norderoogsand	 Germany	1999
Kavachi	 Solomon Islands	1999-2003, 1991, 1986, 1978, 1976, 1969-70, 1965, 1963-64, 1961, 1958, 1952-53
Metis Shoal	 Tonga	1995, 1979, 1967-68
Fukutoku-Okanoba	 Japan	1986, 1974-75, 1914, 1904-05
Kuuae	 Vanuatu	1974, 1971, 1959, 1949, 1948, 1923-25
Surtsey	 Iceland	1963-67
Ilha Nova (Capelinhos)	 Portugal	1957-58
Myōjin-shō	 Japan	1952-53, 1946
Anak Krakatau	 Indonesia	1927-30
Fonuafo'ou	 Tonga	1927-28
Banua Wuhu	 Indonesia	1918-19, 1904

Figure 42: New Islands recently formed on Earth

Source: www.wikipedia.com

Not only do new islands form, but even existing islands shift and change configurations. For example, the volcanic activity on the island of Nishinoshima, off the coast of Japan, created a small island next to it in 2013, which eventually merged with it and created two interconnected islands. Figure 43 from 2014 shows the newly developed island on the right and the interconnection between the two growing islands.



*Figure 43: Newly interconnected islands of Nishinoshima, Japan.
Source: CNN Asia*

THE VANISHING ACT OF THE ARAL SEA

Not only are new features being added to the physical Earth, but some existing features are also being subtracted and are disappearing. If you have ever travelled to Kazakhstan or Uzbekistan, you may have heard the sad story of the Aral Sea, which was between these two countries. Once upon a time it used to be one of the four largest lakes in the world, but impacts from human activity and environmentally unsustainable practices made a whole sea almost vanish into thin air! The irrigation projects of the Soviet Union in the 1960s, which redirected the rivers feeding this sea, left

devastating impacts to its ecosystem. You can look at the picture below to compare the before and after of this once beautiful and industrious fishing ecosystem (1977) turned into a 'ship graveyard' (2006).

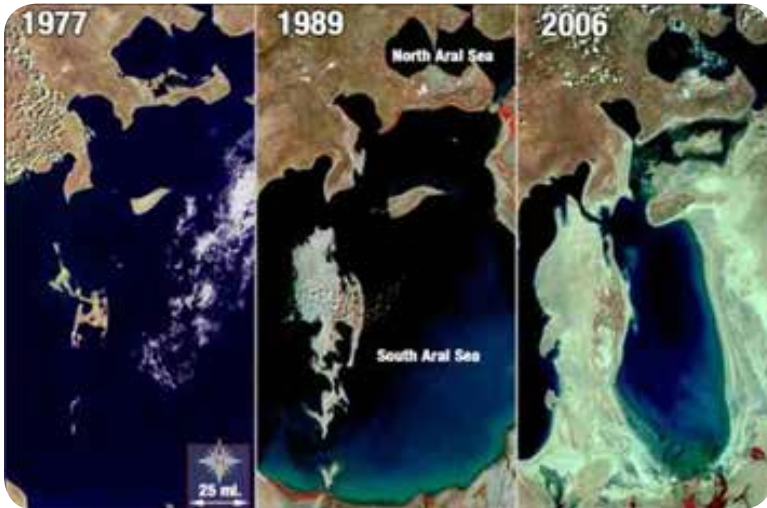


Figure 44: The vanishing Aral Sea
Source: NASA



Figure 45: Aral Sea turned into a 'ship graveyard'
Source: Google images

BOOM WENT CHERNOBYL

Chernobyl was the infamous nuclear power plant in Pripyat, Ukraine, where a blasting explosion and fire on April 26, 1986 released a dangerous amount of radioactive material into the area. Radioactive materials affected human lives not only from immediate death due to high radioactive poisoning, but they also damaged immune and endocrine systems, leading to accelerated ageing, cardiovascular and blood illnesses, psychological illnesses, chromosomal aberrations and an increase in fetal deformations.

In 2006, the renowned international NGO, Greenpeace released a report, *The Chernobyl Catastrophe*, involving 52 respected scientists whose information had never been published in English before. This report showed the ugly consequences of Chernobyl by stating that its full side-effects could top a quarter of a million cancer cases and nearly 100,000 fatal cancers.



Figure 46: The devastation from Chernobyl
Source: *Daily Mail, UK*

In our modern fast paced lives, we seldom bother about where simple things like the electricity to power our homes is coming from. According to the International Energy Agency, more than 10 percent of the electricity generated in the world comes from nuclear power. There are nearly 435 operable civil nuclear reactors with another 71 under further construction. Natural phenomena like unexpected superearthquakes or fault line shifts during the Earth Changes can put nuclear plants and those living around them at risk. It is probably one of the most dangerous triggers for the deaths of many people during the Earth Changes.

I hope that this exercise in reviewing some of the scientific community's beliefs, experiments, observations, proofs and projections has opened your mind to the many possibilities that we are talking about.

PANDEMICS AND EPIDEMICS

How would you react if I said that 50 percent of Humanity could die as part of the Earth Changes? It has happened in many parts of the world before, and can happen again on an even larger scale.

1. The Black Death

The Bubonic Plague, which haunted Europe from 1347 to 1350, was a pandemic that caused such large scale devastation and loss of human life in only a short span of time that it became popularly known as the 'Black Death'. This pandemic originating from fleas on small rodents killed over 50 million or 30 to 60 percent of the entire population in Europe.



Figure 47: The Bubonic Plague terrorizes Europe
 Source: www.britannica.com

The very first recorded outbreak of the Bubonic Plague however, was in the Eastern Roman Empire during the 6th century. Around 25 to 50 million people died suffering from what historians called the 'Plague of Justinian', named after the emperor of that time. In one of its last major occurrences, the Black Death took the lives of over 12.5 million people in India during the 1890s. The recent reoccurrence of the Bubonic Plague in 2013, as reported by the World Health Organization, has caused much concern since a rising number of people were infected and died. They suspect that its resurgence may take a huge toll on human life again, especially if it mutates and spreads out like in the past.

Even the Ebola virus which is now a big issue in the African countries had resurfaced in small numbers in the 1960s before it exploded on a large scale in the recent years.

It is less concerning or alarming for most readers to read through the information about the destruction or extinction of animals and other species, rather than about

humans and our own kind. You can probably handle looking at other people's blood when they are stabbed, whether in movies or in real life. However, it is totally different when you have to look at your own blood from your own wound.

2. The Influenza Pandemic Of 1918

One quarter of the US population and one-fifth of the world's population was affected in the short period of two years by the Influenza Pandemic of 1918 to 1919. Stanford University's scholars calculated that this pandemic killed even more people than the World War I (WWI). More people died in the clutches of this ravaging pandemic in a single year, than in four years of the Black Death or Bubonic Plague. This global disaster became known as the 'Spanish Flu' or 'La Grippe'. Historians have estimated that at least 675,000 Americans died from the influenza pandemic, which was more than ten times as many as in the world war. In a more devastating blow, more than 8 million people died in Spain.



Figure 48: The Spanish Flu or La Grippe causes mass deaths
Source: Google images

Many side effects of the pandemic changed people's lives. For example, funerals were limited to a maximum of 15 minutes and stores or markets were not allowed to hold sales. Railroads and some towns and counties demanded clearance certificates from people before they could enter. There was even a shortage of coffins, morticians and grave diggers at the time.

If one or more of such pandemics or epidemics spreads around the world, or even to a few countries, then all those in highly populated neighborhoods would be at very high risk. The mutation of diseases and viruses is an already well-known phenomenon in the medical and pharmaceutical industry.

PIONEERING WORKS ARE CHALLENGING

History repeats itself in most cases. Noah and Manu were warned ahead of time about the deluge. Maybe they tried to tell their relatives, friends and neighbors about the impending dangers which were to come. Even though most might have heard them, but they did not listen to the context of their message. In the same way, only some will listen to this book's message and predictions and act accordingly. Many may think it is bullshit or misinformation and react negatively. Some may even criticize me for my good intent of salvaging more humans.

But such is the story of many pioneers whose mission is to deliver the advanced concepts or philosophies, and not just to entertain and make people laugh so that they will be liked.

Comedians and film actors are often more popular and appreciated than pioneers, because they focus on pleasing others. Such is the story of many visionary inventors and advanced thinkers who are less popular than the entrepreneurs because the latter capitalize on their advanced inventions or concepts, make their own brands popular and call it their product in the marketplace. Isn't Graham Bell, the man who invented the telephone more pioneering than the man who

innovated and changed the shape, color or size of a modern cell phone? It is always easy to do incremental innovation and improvements on a product, concept or philosophy after it already exists. But it is more difficult to conceive a new concept or philosophy from scratch, especially as it faces much resistance in its earlier stages.

Science has its place, history its own role and predictions their own double-edged reputation. If the predictions come true, the prophet will not necessarily get applauded by those who have died from the Earth Changes. But, when their predictions are partially correct, they can still get blamed for the predictions that were missed. Even worse is if only one of their forecasts came to reality, then they will be laughed at as being losers. The same thing happens when a weather forecaster predicts the day's weather. Not many will appreciate the forecaster if the weather was predicted accurately, but when the forecast is missed, they get blamed or worse, they can even get fired.

The future has many things stored and many unknowns to be discovered, so with the incoming chapters. Let's move forward then to the next unfoldment of many unknowns as you read this book. I have waited for over 14 years to have this chance to tell my side of the story.

CHAPTER 4

THE EARTH CHANGES ARE AROUND THE CORNER

What if I tell you that the Earth Changes have already started? What if I tell you that the Planet Earth is already starting to die to be reborn to a new life?

DEATH FROM THE PISCAN LIFESTYLE AND TEMPERAMENT

When we speak about life and death, we should not only limit our meaning to the discarnation event, where a Being, be it a human or a planet, discards their physical body. I want to emphasize the nature of the dying process aligned with the aspects of life and source of energy.

Since the Piscean Life source is going away, we are dying in terms of a Piscean Lifestyle and qualities borrowed from Piscean Macrocosmic Beings. The qualities we emulated and adopted from its past influence are fading away, and by looking at the energy, should have faded away from their highest source since 2010 (and significantly by 2012 for the Gregorian Calendar adjustments). This higher divine source is the one that stimulated and used the energy of the Pisces Constellation to become a major cosmic player in the past few thousand years.

CHANGE OF GUARD

This 'Piscean death' and the 'change of guard' from Piscean to Aquarian governance in the cosmic realm will affect the lower

planes, such as the *Lower Kingdoms* of the Earth (Humanity, Animal, Plant, Mineral, Angelic and Invisible lives, etc.). Continents, nations, organizations, governments, religions and other walks of life will also be tremendously affected. This is because the new type of energy of Aquarian Life will supply the lifelines of everyone with new qualities, temperaments and priorities. Thus, the more mystical and devotional approaches in spirituality and religion will also be switched-off due to withdrawal of the Piscean devotional energy which had supplied many religions, healing groups, and spiritual lineages for some time. Starvation of that energy will create big shifts and crises in those affinities, groups and people.

PSYCHO-SPIRITUAL SYNDROMES

The withdrawal of Piscean energy will lead to a lull and emptiness in mystical and devotional people, which cannot be solved by more meditation, chanting, prayer or invocation. This is because the old Beings they are invoking or trying to connect to for inspiration are not there anymore. They are absent or replaced by the new types of rules and their quality of virtues guided by the new Aquarian Beings. So, the feeling is like abandonment. This is where many new types of psycho-spiritual syndromes or disorders will be left undiagnosed by medical doctors and psychologists. These conditions are beyond the charts and templates of modern medicine and interpersonal or intrapersonal psychology. Even professionals, like doctors and psychologists, who are trying to cure others of these psycho-spiritual syndromes will not be able to cure or heal themselves when they have the same challenging conditions.

ABANDONMENT AND LONELINESS

The replacement of Piscean Life with the new Aquarian Life demands a big change in thinking, feeling, execution and vision. Most people would not know how to do it

seamlessly, so confusion and identity crises will seep in and may even bring inner loneliness or spiritual apathy as a symptom. The feeling of looking for some new purpose and meaning will become overwhelmingly strong, or on the other hand, a feeling of giving up or being lost will rapidly bring bewilderment in most human beings. So, there will be a new plague of loneliness and 'being lost syndrome' soon, increasing drastically, especially in the youth. This has already started a few decades ago. That is why we have noted a yearning for inner solutions and a search for the *Spirit* in the efforts of our society. Unfortunately, teenagers sometimes find this insight in the wrong place through the spirit of alcohol or recreational drugs.

OLD HEALTHCARE WILL FAIL FOR NEWER DESIGNS

Newborns and the more Aquarian stocks from Humanity will not respond to the old vaccination strategies and medical interventions, because the newer energy systems of their bodies may reject these. They will probably be allergic to many medications and old healthcare methods. The old medical ways might even shock many of the new breeds and may cause sudden death, if the side effects are not managed properly.

I designed my Energy Healing Science modality, called BEwell Science™, to provide solutions for these new sets of health challenges, which will be unsolvable by normal methods of healing arts, or our modern medicine and psychology. Only a few healing systems that involve more advanced esoteric principles and knowledge can help the new disorders, because the new diseases are predominantly due to a shift of energy source and a by-product of the Earth Changes.

MANY LEVELS OF DEATH

Dying is not only of the physical aspect but also of the energetic, emotional, mental and spiritual aspects. The withdrawal of an old source of energy atrophies the old forms that are affiliated to it. This causes the mass extinction of their kind.

When different groups of species cannot receive the new energy because of their old forms and energetic templates, they die because of the lack of energy or dystrophy. The same will happen to the different religions, governments, economies, currencies and money, as well as educational institutions. Would you believe if I speculate that even the famous Harvard University and the traditional yoga systems and their gurus will fade away, if there is no adaptation to the new Aquarian source of energy? This is a natural selection of the dying and extinction process.

ADAPTATION TO AQUARIAN ENERGY

There are some types of people, countries, institutions and species who will survive, because their qualities and designs can easily adapt to the new energy and acquire the new virtues faster. The new virtues and qualities include being structured, organized, tidy, timely and rhythmic, just and fair, less emotional, mentally intelligent and disciplined, with higher will-power, more objectivity, practicality and active dynamism. Any imbalances against these virtues and energy patterns will be flushed out or hit by the forces of destruction to make extinct the old forms that belong to the past. This is really the Judgment that the Christians refer to before the second coming of the Christ. It is the weeding out of the dead (old Piscean models) and the harvesting of the living (new Aquarian forms and models).

CASE STUDIES OF INCOMING EARTH CHANGES

Case 1: Ebola

Based on the principle of what constitutes the Earth Changes, which includes the dying and extinction of the old design forms and obsolete energy templates, the symptoms are already here. The new epidemics are arriving and the old killers like the Ebola and H1N1 are rekindling.



Figure 49: The Ebola virus
Source: CNN

My group of seers had predicted that the Ebola will come back less than a year before it happened, because we saw the return of the disease energetically. It came true exactly as we predicted the incident. One of our Seers reported seeing the energetic representation of the Ebola Being as if latched onto the back of the Earth Being, representing a clearing of *karma* from the past which is being worked out through diseases. Ebola was noted as being stimulated by Cosmic forces.

Case 2: Nepal Earthquake

You may think that it could be a lucky guess, but my group of seers and I also predicted the earthquake in Nepal on April

25, 2015 around three months before it happened. Our team of Seers cross-validated that the energy in the Himalayan mountain range was breaking down, as if the matrix or energetic foundation was being digested by positive destroyers from the Angelic Kingdom. In January 2015, we predicted that landslides and earthquakes will devastate this zone between March and May 2015. This earthquake is but a precursor to a series of big events that will eventually severely damage the Indian sub-continent. You can find more information on these possible events in Chapter 7.

Case 3: Uttarakhand Landslide And Flash floods

Even the Himalayan mountain range has started to erode and will go down eventually. Along this line of destruction, came our prediction of the big landslide and flash floods that leveled Uttarakhand, a sacred location in northern India on 16 June 2013. This was also predicated a few months before it happened. One of our Seers reported seeing vast amounts of water elementals flooding the area and releasing some pent-up, crystallized energies in the region.

Case 4: Wall Street Hit And The Global Financial Crisis of 2008

The Wall Street hit and the global economy downturn in 2008, was also predicted a month before it happened. I had even issued an early warning about this during one of my regular video-recorded broadcasts to my students and disciples across the globe. Some of my students pulled out their investments even a day before the Global Financial Crisis started, while others who did not follow through lost a few millions.

Case 5: Chinese Stock Market And Economic Downturn

Even as I am writing this book, another prediction from my team has physicalized. The severe downturn of the Chinese stock market and the economic distress is looming ahead and making international markets tremble. This was also predicted

almost a year before the events that have started to unfold now. One of our Seers predicted last year that the Chinese stock market would crash between the summer and fall of 2015, while there would be an economic downturn in the following months. The crash of China's economy may be one of the key factors which will ensure that when the US economy is hit, it cannot be resuscitated.

SOME TRIALS AHEAD

Do you know that there are at least 18 new islands on Earth that surfaced since the last century? This shows that the stories of the past sinking and rising of continents are not mere fantasy, but they are possible and probable. In fact, esoteric circles widely accept the episode of the sinking of the ancient continents called Lemuria and Atlantis. It is only a matter of time when we will witness the sinking and destruction of landmasses in a few more months. Coastal areas will change abruptly after a series of strong tsunamis and earthquakes. Northern lands will be subjected to extreme freezing cold in the coming years. This is something that we have already witnessed in the beginning of 2015. According to USA Today, "...bitter record-setting cold mass air kept its icy grip on much of central and eastern U.S. Several cities across eastern U.S. experienced record low temperatures."

The *Negative Side* is also awakening more to bring their own destruction and use groups which can trigger fear and violence, such as terrorist groups, by employing factions of religious militants to instigate infighting. Some crystallized groups who will be stimulated by the *Other Side* will get broken from the inside through implosive dramas and purging.

The principle of 'anger begets anger' will be tested even amongst the more cultured society. Many youths in the western world will be used as tools of the *Negative Side*, acting as killing machines. It is already happening in schools in different parts of America. According to a recent F.B.I report,

“mass shootings have risen drastically in the past half a dozen years” in the United States. Between November 1, 1991 and July 16, 2013, there were 55 school shootings in the US.

FAREWELL GOLDEN COAST

The major trigger of the Earth Changes that will serve as the firing pin, setting off a lot of explosive shifts is around the corner. California (USA), also popularly known as the state of the ‘Golden Coast’, and the Pacific Coastal areas will be hit by a big tsunami caused by the movement of the Ring of Fire combined with a massive earthquake which will be bigger than most we have seen in modern history. This big explosive energy will almost crack California, or render it irreparable.

The death toll from this calamity and natural disaster can be very high, but the domino effects triggered by it will be even farther reaching. Since the state of California is the biggest contributor to the U.S. economy (Forbes), American economic and financial systems will be hammered because of its downfall. This economic chaos in the world’s largest economy will proliferate abroad like wildfire and literally put stocks into extinction. The world economy will fall to its knees until it is dead.

Winning a war against the forces of natural destruction is extremely difficult if not impossible, even if all the central banks of all countries come together to try to save the dying world economy. I don’t like to imagine the scenario which will lead to civil unrest, possible wars, anarchy, starvation and eventually a knocking down of governments and social infrastructure. Because of no power and water supply, the cities would stink and become inhabitable, especially because of the scare of contagious diseases and epidemics. This is scary, but probable. It will make the story of the movie *San Andreas* (2015) pretty insignificant.

The active shift under the Pacific Ocean will also have side effects in South East Asia and other coastal regions along the

Ring of Fire. The schematics and drawings of some of these destruction sequences will be included in the maps in our incoming chapters.

The Indian subcontinent will also undergo its parallel destruction by the forces of nature, combined with military issues, terrorist attacks and civil unrest starting soon.

The other parts of Earth Changes affecting species, kingdoms, institutions and other geographic locations will be discussed and covered in future chapters. I just want to briefly mention here how the big Earth Changes, with the use of natural catastrophes, will initiate the New Era and end the Piscean Period. Much water is involved in the cleansing of the era of the fish sign, Pisces.

CHAPTER 5

SIGNALS FOR THE EARTH SHIFTS?

Do you know that the Earth Changes have been a cause of frustration for the Earth Being and the Divine Planners called the Inner Government, also known as the Spiritual Hierarchy?

DETOXIFYING AND PURIFYING THE EARTH

There were several attempts made by the Holy Beings to sponsor and facilitate the purification of the world and cleansing of Humanity, in order for the Earth Being to move on to its next step of development. Just like for any human being, before one can undertake a spiritual initiation or promotion, one has to first purify one's sins and toxicity at all levels, i.e. physical, vitality, emotional, mental and spiritual. This is simpler during normal periods of incarnation. But for the period we are in now, where a complete shift from Piscean Life to Aquarian Life is required, this purification process is more complicated and requires a big change by being spiritually overhauled, 'energetically laundered' and totally reborn to a new form. It is a complete makeover and change of allegiance to the next officer-in-charge with a different set of rules.

The Earth Changes require complex planning and sequencing. There are fulltime spiritual executives who are busy day and night not only supervising the execution of the Game Plan of destruction followed by the rebuilding process,

but they are also involved in the divine protection of the timelines and implementation of the whole sequence.

Unknown to most people, spiritualists, religions and even the philosophers, the Dark Side which is sometimes called Evil, wants to stop evolution and the destruction of old and obsolete ways because the by-products of involution or non-growth are the food for its existence.

The world as of this time is full of old forms and obsolescence that continue to obstruct the new ways and Aquarian energy to sink in. Even though the Soul of the Earth is wishing the Earth's personality and ego to receive the new Aquarian blessings from the Universal Beings, the Earth is missing many opportunities awarded to it to do so. The toxic and stale energy embedded in all its components, including Humanity, does not allow the penetration of the new substance of Aquarian Life. Even the positive old energies, but with the obsolete designs or virtues from the Piscean Lifestyle, are barriers to the displacement process.

The Other Side has much at stake to lose because it has already established its infrastructure to harvest its food - through vices, corruption among government officials, laziness in youth, sloth in many adults, violence and criminality in most neighborhoods, pride in many intelligent professionals, lust in the masses, greed in the wealthy, gluttony in modern society and separateness in religious groups. The seven Sins of Humanity are everywhere and the food for the Negative Side is made abundant. Therefore, Evil will always want to protect its territories and factories of negative items. There are more things to say about the Dark Side, but I will elaborate on this topic in Chapter 12.

DELAYS BY MERCY

There were many attempts by the Good Side to plan and implement the Earth Changes, but they were foiled by the *Dark Brotherhood* as they are often called. They are equipped to sometimes stop parts of the Divine Plan. Humanity's Piscean attitude of repeatedly asking for mercy has added to these delays or cancellations of the evolutionary destructive process in the past. When confronted with difficulty, humans ask for compassion and mercy from God. In doing so, they attract the Beings of Mercy who are roaming vendors in the Solar System for this kind of energy to extend karmic loan payments. So, many a times we had delays in the execution of the Earth Changes because of the intervention of Mercy Beings. There are consequences to the fact that we have deferred the payment of these karmic loans so many times. The accumulated karmic debts have now been compressed with compounded interest to such a degree that they can explode at any time.

You can probably imagine this scenario better if I explain it in terms of everyday human life. Imagine that the loan sharks in your neighborhood are lending to the bankrupt businesses who are just losing money with bad spending practices. The debts are so high that it is almost impossible for the bankrupt businesses to pay back, but the loan sharks are now ready to collect. The Earth is almost like that now. It has been karmically constipated with many bad debts. We over-preserved our sins and prolonged our obsolescence, so we are either to be discarded as a junk planet or be given a chance to be washed clean with calamities and cataclysms in order to pay back the deferred loans.

***Mercy is not a cancellation of the sins of the World,
but a delay in its karmic payment.***

Beings of Mercy from the Piscean Period are aligned to the devotional gods and merciful deities. They have unfortunately made Humanity lazy to change and complacent not to clean up. This is because people believe that by asking for mercy, someone else will pay the old debts or clean up the 'karmic shit'. This is a sad story, but it has been like this for many millennia.

Ignorance does not forgive violation of the Karmic Law. What we plant, we will harvest. We sowed much toxicity and negative things on Earth and in ourselves. So, one day we will have to harvest or release them through the cleansing and purging process. The purging experience can lead to a catharsis. This is what is coming soon during the Earth Changes and world destruction.

THE PLANET AND KINGDOMS ARE SICK

What are the signals of the Earth Changes? First, it will be preceded by a world of excessive materialism, sins and vices. I am sure that we will all attest to the fact that this is already happening. The rapidly spreading toxicity in overcrowded cities is making the Earth very sick and weakening its immune and defense capacity against the Negative Side. This can't be seen easily by normal human beings or even by the intelligentsia who do not have a highly developed Third Eye. When we look at the Earth and all of Humanity clairvoyantly through the Third Eye, the energy is very dark. Unless we do blessings and healing, Humanity, our planet, and its Lower Kingdoms would continue to fall even more sick and become weakened.

Whether it is a planet or a human being, its auras and energy centers, which we call *chakras* in yoga, are indicators of health and advancement. There are also *Life Condensers*, or the chips and software of life, in the physical, emotional and mental auras which become dark and clogged when a planet or a human being is sick or dying. The planet Earth, Humanity, Animal Kingdom, Plant Kingdom, Mineral Kingdom, and Angelic

Kingdom are, for some years already, in this state of darkness and compromised health conditions. For them to survive and fight back the sickness and darkness, the immune and defense system of the Planet has to fight back the diseases and toxicity which have been created by Humanity and exacerbated by the Dark Side.

ACTIVATION OF THE DEFENSE SYSTEM

This need of defense triggers a part of the Heart Center of the Earth, no other than a department under the Spiritual Hierarchy of Holy Beings, who act as the defense system and the thymus gland. In human beings, the thymus gland is the one that produces and matures the *macrophages* and *lymphocytes*, the defense soldiers of the body. The roles of the chakras are discussed thoroughly in my BEwell Science™ healing courses which also include a detailed study of the energy anatomy. My team of advanced seers and I have been monitoring the invisible wars between the Good Side and the Other Side, which have become more rampant in these past few years. We have also been witnessing the awakening of the Spiritual Hierarchy to fight back against Evil and the toxicity of the Earth and Humanity.

WAR TIME IN THE INNER WORLD

Even as you read this book, there is a big inner war going on between the Holy Beings and Masters of the Spiritual Hierarchy and the Dark Side. This also involves the Positive Destroyers' Department of the Inner Government. This department has been activated on full alert lately and is getting ready for a big wave of destruction. The teams of the oceans, especially the Pacific, are in full combat mode to release positive destroyers to hit anything that comes in their way, especially the west coast of North and South America. This event is estimated to take place in the Fall season.

I sometimes get a little nervous about the commencement

of the Earth Changes, because the incoming destruction is gigantic, and of a scale that our modern times have not seen before, or maybe only seen in the movies. The rampant spread of diseases, violence and fears along with the vulnerability of the global economy will be an early signal of the incoming changes. The destruction of California by a combination of a tectonically triggered killer tidal wave or tsunami and a super earthquake of 9+ magnitude on the Richter Scale will be a further signal that the Earth Changes are physicalizing on schedule thereafter. This event will trigger a series of major events, not only resulting in the geographic destruction and phasing out of the state of California and many west coast cities, but it will also cast a deadly blow to the old world economy to a point from where it cannot recover. All these factors will have a domino effect leading to the death of today's currencies and global economy. Thus, financial institutions and governments all over the world will become bankrupt.

Africa will be the first continent to easily go into ruins, both economically and socially. Africa is surviving for now under life support, financially and in terms of social health. If financial aid and contributions from other donor countries are removed, (which can easily happen if the world economy is in jeopardy), then the nations and peoples of Africa will undergo a fast extinction process. I will not detail the social disorders and civil unrest which, combined with epidemics, will phase out much of the African populace.

My trained seers and I have been psychically witnessing a lot of Cosmic Wars. By Cosmic Wars, I mean more than just physical wars. The invisible war between the Good Side and the Dark Side is more real than the wars on earth. It has been observed daily as inner world events. Lately, the war is getting stronger and worse. These are the signs at the macrocosmic level that we, meaning the whole Earth, are now getting ready to clean up our part of the mess which attracts the attacks from the Other Side. We are a small planet but

with a more alive defense system now. You know when a baby is exposed to toxicity and viruses, its defense system gets aroused and eventually becomes functional and mature. The Earth's immune system, with the Holy Beings under fire, is awakening the power within the Earth to defend the planet.

The many signals of the approaching Earth Changes are more invisible and energetic than physical. Thus, not too many disciples from the Good Side can even fathom their complexity. Many spiritual groups, teachers and even Holy Masters are not militarily prepared and exposed to the curriculum of survival, because they are of the love and intelligence departments under the Ashrams of the Spiritual Hierarchy.

There is a department called the First Ray Department which serves the military and defense functions of the Planet Earth. It is a crucial player now in the inner world war between the Good Side and the Negative Side. The different departments of each of the rays are based on the qualities or temperaments expressed by that ray energy. You can study more details about the Rays in my book, *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed* and you can also refer to the Glossary.

WHEN KARMA IS RIPE...

Another indicator of the Earth Changes that you can't see physically is the building up of the Earth's negative *karma* to be released in a big way soon, unless the Negative Side has more power than the Good Side this time around. The Negative Side has attempted many times to delay or stop the Earth Changes in order to preserve their established territories of vice laden cities, and a sinful human majority. Unfortunately, they have been successful in their previous attempts. This is their harvesting season.

However, the overwhelming Earth Changes starting now will destroy their food chain. Yes, the Earth Being along with the bigger Cosmic Gods, is getting ready to release the toxic accumulation of negative *karma* on its own level. It has

already started since a while ago, but we have observed the intensification of this process lately. Again, the purging of the Earth's karmic shit is underway, and it needs to flush out the old, worn out forms and organizations fast.

Another indication of the Earth Changes is the return of many older epidemics, including the Ebola virus. In the footsteps of Ebola, many old diseases will resurface which either did not have medical solutions or have mutated so that they cannot be cured at present. Old killers like Malaria, even though they already have preventative solutions, will spike again to make new records of death tolls. New disease syndromes without medical remedies, solutions or management techniques will also start to appear soon. In fact, they will be so unexpected, that it may take scientists and doctors a long time to even figure out what is going on. This process is already underway as you read this chapter. It will get worse thereafter, triggered by the destruction of the healthcare infrastructure and the lack of funds to rebuild crowded cities.

Cities and towns, especially the metropolises will literally stink from non-functioning sewage systems and other problems due to the destruction of infrastructure, thus, attracting a multitude of health hazards and medical risks.

Spiritually, the signs include the obsolescence of religions to solve the world's problems through their teachings, and their failure to save Humanity fast enough against the sinful and excessively materialistic ploy of the Dark Side. The Earth will use another method, faster than the old religious techniques - flushing out people without a potential to change for the better, especially those with the Piscean energy design and involuntarily attitudes against the New Era's requirements.

Much has been mentioned about the Dark Side downplaying the positive destruction brought by the Earth Changes, but not enough information has been given in modern esoteric literature to really see the bigger picture of their role to delay or completely stop the change from Piscean to Aquarian Life,

called the New Era. I will include some more information on this in the chapter called The Dark Side. The more elaborated version of the destruction and their geographic charts will be discussed in later chapters.

CHAPTER 6

WHY THE NEED TO SUFFER?

ORDINARY HUMANITY VERSUS ENLIGHTENED MASTERS

There is a difference between an ordinary human being and an enlightened Master in their response to suffering. The ordinary person feels the pain but does not understand why he or she is in pain. This results in anger and a weakening of character. The ordinary human being feels victimized and even blames others for his or her predicament. He or she does not understand the Law of *Karma* and the *Law of Evil Sharing* triggering his or her condition.

On the other hand, an enlightened person or Master also experiences and feels the pain, but understands why he or she has it, and turns the experience into wisdom and maturity. The Master does not blame others for the pain; thus, he or she triumphs over it, and passes through the situation causing the pain without undergoing the suffering.

During Earth Changes, most of Humanity will undergo intense suffering from many causes. Suffering from the pain of losing loved ones who will die as a result of the many epidemics, catastrophes, inherent diseases, starvation, or as a collateral damage from civil unrest or karmic boomerangs, will challenge most humans. Many people, including you, might be subjected to these scenarios and causes of suffering. There are many ways in which people will die

during the Earth Changes. Some of these will be discussed at length in Chapter 7.

WHY THE NEED TO SUFFER?

Why the need to suffer? Why you and not others?

Everyone will partake in the cleansing process of the Earth and Humanity's negative karma to release the accumulated toxicity which has been planted in our planetary life and Humanity as a whole Being. The aggregate negative karma will be exposed in order to be cleansed and purged.

Another cause and trigger of suffering is the need to destroy obsolete forms that are very Piscean and do not conform to the new Era of Aquarian Life. The modes of destruction involve many painful situations by a variety of methods and will be experienced at different thresholds and levels of intensity. Many will observe the painful deaths of their family members which will bring them psychological suffering, while those who are sick or starving to death will experience both the physical and psychological pain. Through pain and suffering, most of Humanity will purge and release negative *karma* and render the Earth cleaner.

THIS IS EVOLUTION, MAN!

By means of global destruction affecting all continents and Kingdoms (Humanity, Animal, Plant, Mineral and Angelic), as well as individual beings, the Earth gets purified and renewed. To the Earth, its own body and all components (i.e. all the Kingdoms and invisible lives) need to be cleansed and rearranged into new habitats and configurations for the New Humanity and new species of the other Kingdoms. The New World and New Humanity need to work with the new substance from

a New Angelic Hierarchy, aligned to the Aquarian Life. Any older designs and obsolete energies have to be flushed out; the species that are not in accordance with the new criteria will become extinct.

All these processes of the next steps for the Earth's evolution are a requirement for its Spiritual Initiation. They are an inevitable consequential change triggered by the Universal Being, who is also required to change into the New Aquarian Life template. There are no other choices for the Earth, Humanity, you or me, but to go through these Earth Changes.

If it does not happen this year, it will happen next year or anytime the Earth is ready and has enough good karmic equity to be initiated and promoted. This is evolution, Man!

HUMANITY WILL PAY FOR ITS NEGATIVE KARMA

The only thing we can do now is to transform our pain and suffering into wisdom by understanding why we need to suffer and 'why us'. I had mentioned earlier about the purging of toxicity. It is like this - we have become more intelligent as a human race, but we neither paid attention to the sanitation of the Earth's ecosystem nor did we protect the Earth as its custodians on the physical plane. The more intelligent we became, the more we ransacked the Earth's resources and damaged the environment, without thinking of negative consequences such as garbage accumulation and disposal in a wiser way.

Being more intelligent does not mean that we gained more wisdom about the life of the planet. In fact, most of our intelligent businessmen and leaders do not know the difference between wisdom and knowledge. Thus, our own commercial creations and their polluting side effects

are catching up, and I just don't mean the toxicity from waste. Even the excessive pollution from audible noise, EMF (electromagnetic fields) and internet noise affects our planet and other planets in the Solar System. These are all lower vibrations that are sent as toxic signals to the *aura* of the Universal Being.

Since the Solar System and the Planetary Beings have their own ways of defending themselves from all these different expressions of pollution and toxicity, their immune and defense systems (which are also Beings in their own right), kick in to do their sanitation work, including but not limited to destruction during the Earth Changes.

The source of the pollution and its physicalized forms, causing all these toxicities and obsolete intelligences, need to be eradicated by death, by the washing of continents and people by salt water from the ocean or by some other ways. I won't be surprised if many of those who will become extinct are the very intelligent entrepreneurs and scientists who did not have regard for our physical Earth as a Being that needs to be respected. After all, the Earth is where we live, move and have our being, and yet we destroy it.

In destroying and dirtying the Earth, we have been destroying and dirtying ourselves. Thus the “cleansing through destruction” is a harvest of the negative karma committed by Humanity. What Humanity sowed; Humanity will harvest. This is the application of the Law of Cause and Effect.

The Law of Cause and Effect is just fulfilling itself. Everyone happens to be inside this process and eventuality of the Earth's next steps. The Earth, as an organism, is growing and undertaking its course of evolution and initiation. It has its own qualifications that it has to achieve in every period of the

Cosmic Evolution. It has to be cleaner, wiser and more aligned to the Aquarian Life's new order and structure.

THE LAW OF EVIL SHARING

I mentioned the Law of Evil Sharing at the beginning of this chapter.

The Earth Being is undertaking a spiritual promotion which requires a TEST. So, it will also suffer through difficulties and the purging process. In the process of dealing with its own karma from its current and past lives as a Being, everyone inside the Earth will share the 'sins of the Earth' due to the Law of Evil Sharing.

In one way or another, each human being and member of the other species will share the Earth's load of negative *karma* and due payment of karmic liabilities. Following this principle is the right thing to do, because we are all a part of the Earth Being. We receive our life and the endowments of good things we enjoy from the Earth, like the air we breathe, the food we eat, the water we drink and the ground that our houses are built on. There is a tuition fee for this. The least we can do for the Earth to pass its TEST of Spiritual Initiation, is to acknowledge this principle of evil sharing, to stop dirtying the Earth further and to save its resources. Mahatma Gandhi, a preeminent leader of the Indian independence movement, is known to have said:

*If we could change ourselves,
the tendencies in the world would also change.*

- Mahatma Gandhi

My friends and co-citizens of the World, change now and whoever changes earlier might still be spared from much suffering, because they started to become wiser. Everyone who reads this book should act as a collaborator of the Earth Changes instead of being paralyzed by fear of what might happen to them.

THE PROMISE OF TESTING TIMES

Why there is a need to suffer is already out of the question if you dying or much pain is the real question, I think. Well, I can't guarantee any straightforward answer to that or a perfect formula to escape the pangs of the Earth Changes.

One thing I can advise the readers is to immediately shift gear and start serving a good cause. Contribute to a meaningful project that protects the environment, even though it is almost too late to save the Earth. At least your good intention will bring out the goodwill and the will-to-do-good in you. This virtue will lubricate the change in you and initiate your capability to be useful during the Earth Changes and the Period of Transition.

Divine Beings who are managing the Earth Changes are recruiting servers who will help usher the New Era through different spiritual services and charitable projects. Anyone who will not transform their ways and remain a menace to society or a drag in the transition from Piscean to Aquarian Life, will not make it. Remember, maybe more than 50 percent of our present Humanity will fade away or depart. Are you one of them? That will depend on you and your *karma* of entitlement. The more useful and good you are, the better the chances.

Individual human beings will be TESTED and refined by pain and suffering imposed by the Earth Changes and the positive destruction for the reconstruction of the New World and the consciousness of the New Humanity. This massive opportunity will be offered to many spiritual

disciples from around the world and Initiates from the Inner Government to take their TEST of initiations. For every time of global destruction and Earth shifts such as this one, periodic group initiations are available at their highest opportunity.

Good luck!

CHAPTER 7

HOW THE ORGANIZED DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH IS DONE

THE DESTRUCTION PHASE

Contrary to most popular opinion, the Earth is not producing its events or directing its purpose (which for now includes the Earth Changes), on its own. There is a bigger Game Plan at the Ultra-Cosmic levels of destiny that the Earth Being and the Solar System Being are subjected to. Thus, there is an order and structure even for the Beings of Positive Destruction to create a big change at the Cosmic realm. Our planet just happens to be inside this higher Divine Plan from the Ultra-Cosmic level.

There are three aspects of the Divine Plan that are cyclically implemented. They require every Being, including the Microcosmic components within those Beings, to bend their Will within the framework of the Macrocosmic Being's priority. These are:

- ◆ The Creation Phase
- ◆ The Preservation Phase
- ◆ The Destruction Phase

When Beings are undergoing the process of initiation and making big adjustments to grow into a new level, the destruction phase is dominant in governing the Macrocosm and its constituents. This immediate period is one of abrupt

changes requiring destruction. The rule during this phase mandates obscuration of the old, obsolete substances and patterns of life (which we referred to as Piscean in the previous chapters) and moving towards the Aquarian Life.

As there is a Divine Game Plan to guide the implementation of the Earth and Cosmic Changes, there are also its proponents and Divine Managers called the Inner Government. These proponents are working at Earth level, as well as at macrocosmic levels, and even at the levels beyond the Universal Being. Let us assume for now that this is so, because most of you who read this will deal with this information as just esoteric speculation. We treat atoms in the same way. People will gladly declare that atoms exist as the building blocks of physical matter, even though they have never really seen an atom and only know of it from the inferences of some scientists. The same is true with this declaration of the Earth Changes being governed by higher Beings, called the Inner Government, for lack of another description.

THE RAY 1 DEPARTMENT

There is a department under the Inner Government which designs the positive destruction of things, including planets, solar systems or their obsolete parts, if required. Let us call it the Ray 1 Department or the Will-Power Department. It is in charge of positive destruction for reconstruction, including the sinking and rising of continents. This department is also responsible for the reengineering of Humanity's design, as in the Root-Races, which I have elaborately described in my book, *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age*.

The Ray 1 Department wields the power to utilize the sacred word and mantra of destruction, summoning nature elementals to initiate and execute the destruction process. They create the systematic strategies and technically organized sequences

that release the agents of death such as the shifts of tectonic plates, earthquakes, volcanic elementals, storm beings and even epidemics to discarnate their subjects, as dictated by the law of positive destruction to reconstruct the next structure and design of the Earth and Humanity, including the Lower Kingdoms.

The Ray 1 Department collaborates with the Angelic Beings and Devas from all planes to help transmute or transform the different planes of the Earth as well as the constitution of each plane. This process is also happening simultaneously on many macrocosmic planes which are affecting the Earth's planes, all Kingdoms and Inner Hierarchies, including the Inner Government. Even the group of the most perfect Beings of the Planet Earth, whom we call the Shamballa, are subjected to macrocosmic changes, because these Beings may be perfect according to Earth's standard but are not so at the Cosmic level. The Holy and Divine Ones will also succumb to higher standards of perfection set by the new governors of the New Macrocosmic Life, which we call the Aquarian Life. So, I repeat my conclusion that there is an organized pattern and preparation behind the Earth Changes.

The only question now is, how does the Good Side, i.e. the Inner Government, protect the timeline and sequenced game plan of the Earth Changes from the Negative Side, i.e. the Dark Side, so that they don't disrupt the timelines or cause any delays in the Earth Changes? This has happened before even in 1999, so the new Masters who are stewards of this new timeline are working day and night at the Earth plane to make sure that the Plan proceeds as intended starting from this year.

Let us say that you don't believe the esoteric information about Earth Changes and how more than 50 percent of Humanity can perish. I will satisfy your doubting mind and

quest for other explanations by rational deduction. I will include here some possible scenarios which I compiled after brainstorming with some thought leaders and experts on global economy and finance. After deliberations, we came to some reasonable conclusions about what can possibly trigger a total meltdown of the global economy and cause irreparable rupture in the social fabric. I would like to report to you the following:

POSSIBLE CATASTROPHIC SCENARIOS

1. Ultra-large-scale natural calamities affecting the world's economic centers – causing the world economy and currencies to collapse.
2. Altering of the Earth's atmosphere by unusually large solar flares or meteoric activities leading to the collapse of global communication systems.
3. Air, animal or water borne contagions with an uncertain gestation period suddenly activating globally.
4. Sudden changes in the weather and climate, leading to global crop failures.

SCENARIO 1:

Natural Calamities Hit World Economic Centers

We often believe that breakthroughs in technology, perceived material opulence resulting from an ever complex and globally intertwined economy, have made life better for most of us. Technology has been a catalyst in global integration, which in turn has made development more widespread and prosperity contextually stronger. However, what we often don't realize is how fragile this global ecosystem is. Our banking and financial systems, security and military systems, aviation and transportation industries, telecommunications industry, medical and pharmaceutical industries among others, rely on the internet and software technologies. Today, most of us don't even remember the phone numbers of our close friends and

family members, but instead rely on our devices and phones to do the job for us. This near total dependence on technology has stacked this global deck like a house of cards that can have a cascading meltdown effect, with a single trigger, if the trigger is ominously timed and rightly positioned by destiny.

While there are hundreds, if not thousands of scenarios that can act as probable triggers, I would prefer to speculate on some that even the logical and scientific minds can accept within the domain of possibility. Indulge me with this exercise and use your creative imagination.

What could happen if the leading world economic centers were to experience a sudden series of major catastrophic natural events - like multiple earthquakes of 9+ on the Richter scale, and a resulting Fukushima/Indian Ocean type tsunami?

It is not by a simple coincidence that the major world economic centers like New York, California, London, Sydney and Mumbai are located along the coast of major oceans with underlying tectonic hot spots. Some, like Los Angeles and New Delhi are situated directly on top of such tectonic plates. While such scenarios have so far provided for a gripping narrative for Hollywood blockbusters, like the film *San Andreas* (2015), their scripts hardly ever explored what the long-term implications of such a disaster would be for the world. It would certainly make a curious case for a 'What If...?' speculation.

What if California – the home of the famous Silicon Valley and Hollywood; the lifeline of our modern day information age, which is the domicile of monopolies such as Google, Facebook etc.; the world's 8th largest economy, the generator of more than two trillion dollars of National GDP for USA; custodian of leading wealth creating companies listed on American stock markets, is hit by a devastating Double Tap mega earthquake of 9 or 10+ on the Richter scale followed by an aftershock infused tsunami that flattens its nerve centers like Los Angeles and the Silicon Valley completely?

The saddest consequence of course would be the

devastating loss of human life amongst the 40 million Californians, but the economic after effects would ripple around the world. While it's not easy to accurately predict how the world will respond to this unprecedented situation, a likely response may look something like this:

1. The Stock Market May Collapse Immediately in the United States

This will lead to a deep freeze of the global financial markets and send most of the capital markets back almost to the Stone Age. It will result in a massive loss of wealth, sometimes termed as wealth destruction. It doesn't comfort me to know that this type of stock market crash is not only possible, but has also happened in the United States in 1929, triggering a 10-year depression in its wake. Now that our financial system has become even more complicated, the side effects of a stock market crash will be even more severe than a 10-year depression in one country as they will also affect the other interlinked economies.

2. Negative Domino Effect On Global Financial Systems

This will be triggered because the United States' economic sustainability will come into question, after California is damaged and the United States is handicapped by losing a big part of its GDP. Therefore, the confidence in the US dollar and US debt stability will be catastrophically dented. Failure of the banking system will just be the beginning – the whole concept of fiat currency will soon get challenged or even annihilated, especially as the governments of the world don't have enough gold to back up all their paper currencies.

3. Large Scale Global Business Disruptions

This could be the next trigger because the digital nervous system of the world economy will be crippled by the loss of its frontier outpost situated in California. The backbone of logistics, healthcare, transportation, airlines, telecommunications and other major industries will be severely damaged.

4. Gradual Meltdown Of Supplier Economies Of Asia And Europe

The United States, the largest global market would be facing demand annihilation for almost everything, but the most essential goods. As the biggest consumption-based economy slows down, the supply-based economies of Europe and China will not have enough buyers for their goods and services, making the side-effects of the US economic crash far reaching and long lasting.

5. Global Developmental Organizations Would Become Dysfunctional

The side effects of the crash of the global economy would affect global developmental organizations like the WFP, UNESCO, UNICEF and the IMF. The world's largest donors and philanthropic organizations will have their own scores of millions to rescue and serve. This could create a situation like a bank run on the International Monetary Fund (IMF) if multiple countries request rescue packages for their national economies simultaneously. One part of the challenge would be how to coordinate all the countries heading towards a tumultuous time together, and another part would be to provide and sustain aid in those regions whose economic lifeline depends on these institutions.

The poorest of the world in Africa, Asia and South America, who are significantly dependent on global aid would be the most adversely affected by poor healthcare

and sanitation. These locations may become sites for the next pandemics to spread. It would be extremely difficult to contain these because the capacity of an emergency response would have been severely compromised in terms of resources, expertise and connectivity.

6. Global Security Situations Would Be In A Tailspin

The USA will have to scale back its aggressive posture worldwide, not only for financial reasons, but also to attend to its national safety, security, law and order. This will throw the global security situation into a tailspin. United States forces will need to control the mass panic, chaos and hysteria that is almost certain to result from these unprecedented changes as they tear through the fabric of normalcy.

7. Total Global Chaos Would Undoubtedly Result

Rippling global chaos will undoubtedly be the result as widespread economic collapse, deterioration of security and social order, and unemployment become a global phenomenon. Breakdown in the basic facilities and the fabric of society in many parts of the world may trigger anarchy, rebellions and severe civil unrest.

While this situation may sound bad, it is still in no way near the worst that could happen. ***What if** the western seaboard of the USA and some other global centers like London, Delhi, Shanghai, and Tokyo are also affectedas the trigger points in a Plan for planetary evolution? Is any response to that nature of serial calamities even possible? I leave it to your imagination to speculate...*

It would likely be a quick downward spiral to the bottom before enlightened resilience and reconstruction are eventually channeled to embark on the long road to recovery. It is hard to imagine how this recovery could be done. Normal humans

will not be able to do this repair job. The rebuilding of the World and the burial or cremation of millions of people will invoke the collective power from the 'Will-to-Be' of the more enlightened Humanity, Saints and Masters who will make this reconstruction doable.

SCENARIO 2:

Altering Of The Earth's Atmosphere

By Unusually Large Solar Flares Or Meteoric Activities

Most of the life on Earth is protected by a fragile ecosystem we call the atmosphere, which is responsible for wide ranging phenomena, including the weather cycles, protection of life from UV radiation, empowering communication and in lower reaches, providing the right 'air' for life to sustain.

What if a huge solar flare altered the upper reaches of our atmosphere, the Exosphere, where nearly all the satellites of the Earth orbit? This will also affect the Magnetosphere, which makes any radio communication possible and the Troposphere, where most of the flights and meteorological activities take place. If a solar flare or meteorite disrupts the atmosphere beyond the normal threshold, much of our daily lives will be changed forever in a negative sense. Not even the leading nations in the world are really prepared for such a scenario.

Imagine a world which suddenly goes dark - the cell phone, TV, radio and internet stop working simultaneously. Even the satellites in the Earth's orbit may be damaged. This may be followed immediately by sudden, unexplainable and unpredictable weather patterns, accompanied by massive temperature drops. If this happens, it can lead to worldwide crop failures, followed by famine and starvation in many parts of the world.

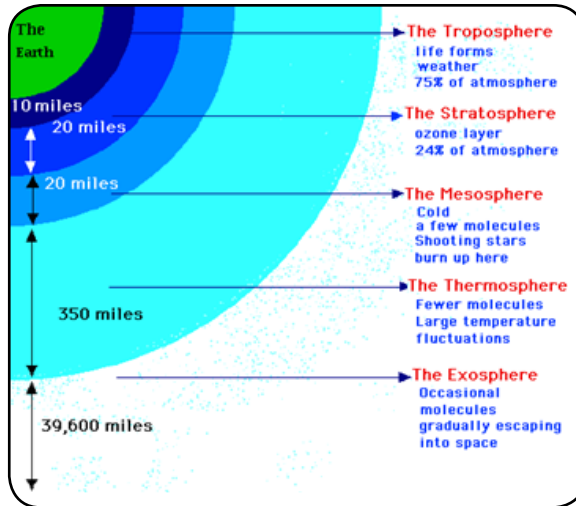


Figure 50: The Earth's environmental spheres
Source: Google Images

One of the negative side effects of starvation is extreme anger in hungry people, which can induce violence. From 1959 to 1961, the economic failure of the Chinese state under the Great Leap Forward Program, coupled with crop failure and famine caused mass derangement, violence and cannibalism in the people. Between 18 to 45 million adults and children died as a result of this in the Great Chinese Famine. If crops fail in multiple countries during a period of economic and natural disaster, then crises would ensue.

On top of all these casualties, immediately after severe atmospheric alterations and damaged satellite systems, people will not be able to get out of troubled zones easily, because commercial flying would become almost impossible. What if such a scenario unravels very, very fast and then stays?

The atmosphere has taken millions of years to form. It may take hundreds, if not thousands of years to even move the needle of stabilization. So, all these events may just be a 'small blip' in the Cosmic Scheme of things - but what will this mean for our life on Earth?

SCENARIO 3:***Air, Animal or Waterborne Contagions With
An Uncertain Gestation Period Suddenly Activating Globally***

History is full of instances where significant numbers of world populations have been lost due to the spread of a single disease like the plague or tuberculosis. However, with the advancement of modern medical technology, most diseases have been conquered or at least viable defenses have been built against them. That being said, we have also seen the complexity of 'globalization' dynamics added to these breakouts, with deadly diseases like Ebola being able to travel from the far reaches of Africa to Dallas, Texas in the US, in a matter of a few days. Be it the outbreak of SARS, H1N1 or Ebola, successful containment of these outbreaks and their eventual defeat has been dependent on 3 principal factors:

1. The ability to isolate and quarantine affected regions (even countries) very fast.
2. A rapid and significant mobilization of medical response and resources.
3. The ability of scientists to find a defense or cure.

This scenario is only tenable when we are dealing with an outbreak that is local in nature, detected early and arising one at a time.

What if we were confronted with a new type of contagion, which has an unpredictable gestation period, allowing it to incubate and host itself in the human populace for extended periods of time?

If the gestation period was for over a few weeks, months or years, it would be exponentially more unpredictable to trace and control. If it suddenly comes alive, triggered by a 'natural environmental switch' in the background of ongoing earth changing calamities, then needless to say, the contagion will be deadly and without a ready cure.

How would we respond to it in a situation where there is a simultaneous global outbreak? Our sources of defense like health care workers, doctors, scientists and aid workers would be among the worst affected. Even military and civil defense would be challenged by the need to have to protect their own.

How will Humanity mount a rescue and who would attend to the vast regions of underdeveloped and densely populated nations that have minimal infrastructure of their own to combat such an outbreak, and are near fully dependent on foreign aid?

I need not describe in gory details how much loss of life and chaos will result. It is reasonable to assume that life as we know it would be fundamentally altered by the time this will come to pass.

SCENARIO 4:

Sudden Change In Weather, Leading To Global Crop Failures

It is ironic that one of the most powerful systems on earth – the weather – is also the most fragile. It depends on a dynamic balance between other volatile systems including solar flares, atmospheric transformations, human ecological interactions, and global warming among others.

A semblance of normalcy in our lives is dependent on going out of our homes and looking at the sky to find a reassuring pattern that we expect, if not understand. At the most basic level, these are the needs raking at the bottom of Maslow's pyramid attributing the hierarchy of needs in the life of a human being – food, safety and security.

Therefore, the most basic needs of Humanity are nearly completely dependent on the fragile balance of the sum of many moving parts. What if this balance was to go off leading to sudden changes in weather and a reversal of cycles completely disrupting the agrarian basis of the earth? This would probably result in global crop failures.

How would Humanity react to a situation when its existential needs will come under threat? What if these changes continue for some time, and do not afford a soon enough opportunity for the weather system to rebound or even stabilize in a predictable rhythm? Would any rules of civilization apply to a society that has starving billions? What will be the nature of the chaos and anarchy that results from the masses operating on a survival basis?

One can only speculate...

I believe it was Albert Einstein who once said that,

We can't solve problems by using the same kind of thinking we used when we created them.

- Albert Einstein

So, our problems, difficulties and challenges during the Earth Changes cannot be easily overcome by the usual solutions and quick fixes of our governments and international organizations. This time, the problems will have gained too much momentum, even boosted by the overdue clearing of negative *karma* accumulated by Humanity and the Earth. That is why all these problems need to be solved by pioneering and futuristic Aquarian solutions for reconstruction, post the Earth Changes, so we can clean up the mess and start afresh.

Recovery will be slow at first. It can only accelerate when the best of the best leaders and surviving advanced souls will rise in response to the maximum global need and will be the super heroes of the future. You cannot compare these upcoming champions with Nobel prize winners. These super stars will come out of the ashes and debris of the Earth Changes, because they are waiting for this time to make a world of difference. It is their destiny to champion the next steps of the Earth's evolution. This is when the Aquarian Revolution will mean something to them and the world at large.

THE WRATH OF GOD APPROACHES

Now that we have seen that one key stroke can start doomsday through a destined calamity, we might want to go back to the pre-ordained game plan that is set to be executed by the Beings of Positive Destruction through the Ray 1 Department, or sometimes called the destroyers of God. The Old Testament, and the *Puranas* of Hinduism, both declared God's Wrath in their teachings. If you have ever read or heard the stories from the Bible or *Puranas*, you may have noted that when God gets angry, he unleashes destruction, punishes Humanity if it becomes bad, and destroys those who disobey the Divine Law. I think, based on what my team of seers and I have been observing, the time is overdue for this Wrath of God and destruction to come. It has started in the inner planes and the energy is already set in motion to accomplish what is programmed to be done.

EXECUTION OF POSITIVE DESTRUCTION

The Divine Plan has many sequences and simultaneous actions to implement in accordance with the Earth Changes. In order to sanitize the World and Humanity's negative *karma*, positive destruction has been organized to be executed through some of the following:

1. Natural Calamities

Natural calamities and their forces from Earth like tectonic shifts will bring super strong earthquakes and huge tidal waves as a consequence. These tidal waves will hit the shores and sea level civilizations. Much of the populace will be eradicated through selection by the Karmic Law. It will also destroy the most important financial centers, airplane hubs and ports, suspending most of the distribution lines of goods, including food. Since food and medical supplies will be cut off, millions will perish from starvation and diseases. Destruction in cities and towns by natural calamities will

bring down electricity and resources. No electricity, no flushing of toilets and no water in homes. No water also means no sanitation. Other consequences will be violence and killings of unimaginable proportion.

2. Epidemics or Pandemics

Epidemics, from air, animal and waterborne sources, will take a heavy toll on the population. The Destroyer Department utilizes viruses, bacteria and other microorganisms as a follow-through death penalty. Some will also die due to acceleration of existing weaknesses in their health, such as by heart attack, stroke, diabetes and its side effects, or cancer. All of these health challenges can further exacerbate when no drugs are available as the supply channels are irreparably disrupted.

Pandemics will turn hospitals, churches and schools into depositories of dead bodies. When an epidemic turns into an all-pervasive pandemic, either the doctors will run away from hospitals to join their families in safe havens, or many of the medical staff will also die with the patients because of contaminations from contagious diseases.

Diseases are caused by the weakening of the immune system, and exacerbated by high levels of stress, because of chaotic situations, as well as the weakening of the human will. When human will-power is low, everything is perceived at its worst, and fear and anxiety are at their highest. When there is no political leadership left, and the governments crumble, nations collapse fast. A world without good governance solicits the natural phenomenon of lawlessness and civil unrest. The Negative Side and Hell swell. Battles between the Negative Side and the Good Side will take some time to finish after this, both at the Macrocosmic and Earth levels. You don't want to know the details of this, because only the highly initiated will be able to stand the pressure that it brings to the imagination.

3. The Ring Of Fire

The Ring of Fire across the Pacific Rim and the fire elementals of the volcanoes around the world will also be employed by the Positive Destroyers to take down many human beings, their properties and assets, as selected by the Karmic Law. Those who are deemed to be affected by fire, will either perish by house and city fires or by volcanic fires. Ashes and other toxic by-products of the many volcanic activities, occurring all at once in many places, will bring unprecedented side effects on weather and climate patterns, affecting crop cycles and causing the extinction of many species. Starvation happens when there are no crops and food production cannot be sustained.

The toxic environment created by the few volcanoes erupting simultaneously would shut down international flights and kill the airline industry very fast. International travel will be affected by the shutting down of aviation activities and water transportation because of the eradication of ports and the unpredictable tsunamis brought by earthquakes and tectonic plate activity.

4. The *Karmic* Law Of Attraction

The *Karmic* Law of Attraction will wipe out a large part of Humanity. One of the things that almost all mystical predictions and scientific theories about the extinction of species and the Earth Changes did not factor is the Karmic Law. The Law of *Karma* is the real leveler, not death. There will be many ways of dying and being phased out during the Earth Changes. Some deaths will be faster than others, like starvation or psychologically induced deaths, because of the grief of seeing loved ones die dreadfully, while they themselves survived. Some will commit suicide and others will die in accidents and calamities. Some will die while helping others. Another karmic group, who will die fighting others, defending themselves or in an act of anger due

to the side effects of starvation, will be killed violently. A big faction of this group will be people with hatred and anger, who will be engaged in violent activities to execute their lower emotions. Thus, they will fulfill the law: anger begets anger, violence begets violence. Many in this group will come from extremists and fanatical people, either religious, political or those with an over-active lower ego.

Humanity will flush out much of its negative, violent *karma* by this method of the human dying process. Many countries who have engaged in wars and conflicts in the past will now wash out their residual sins and leftover anger, vengeance, frustrations, resentment and volatility through civil unrest and wars on a micro or macro scale.

Unrealized by the scientific minds and beyond the intelligent reasoning of the geniuses of today's best think tanks, are causes and effects that have to come because of the Earth's wish to balance its own karmic equations. These causes and effects are necessary for the Earth to clear up its path for its next spiritual initiation and evolution. As with human spiritual initiations, planets also need to purge and purify their old, negative past *karma*, so that they can become purer in order to receive new Power and Light for their next steps.

Earth Changes are a necessary requirement for the Divine Plan to work out our next contribution to the Universal Life, which is also shedding the old Piscean ways and obsolete structures that are partly inside the Earth and our current Humanity.

The Earth's physical geography is no exception to this requirement of cleansing and reengineering. The New Design of the Earth's geography will be included in the process of cleansing the planet. New islands and terrains will emerge, and some lands and old shapes of the continents will be altered to become the domicile of the New Humanity and the remaining animal and plant species. These areas will serve as

the playground for grooming the New World Consciousness called the Aquarian Life.

Take note that these residual species and humans will include the Negative Side's inventory as well. The Earth is not a fully sacred planet yet, even after the Earth Changes, so there is still much from the Dark Side that remains as part of its evolutionary requirement.

The New Aquarian Design of the Earth's geography and its Kingdoms will be achieved through the systematic destruction of the Piscean obsolescence triggered by the Earth Changes. But this is not an overnight process, or as simple as pressing a button on the trigger. Many esoteric processes are also involved, which have been monitored by me and my team of seers. This has been the basis of declaring that the Earth Changes will start to manifest soon on the physical levels.

There are many stages and phases that I can't totally elaborate on, in this book. The first stage of the externalization of Aquarian Life is up to about Year 2160. The years from 2019 to 2084 cover the initial phase of this Diamond Age, as shown through the graphs and schematics of my books, *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age* and *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed*.

SOME ESOTERIC PROCESSES OF EARTH CHANGES PHYSICAL LIFE CONDENSER

For those of you who are interested in the esoteric side of the process that triggers Earth Changes, here is some information for you to ponder on. The cleansing and purging of the Earth are part of the process of releasing its toxicity. I have mentioned this before. This process is as if the Earth is awakening to fight a disease, or rather multiple diseases in its body. Esoterically seen, the Earth's Soul sends an impulse to its Physical-Etheric Life Condenser. This is the chip of the Soul which guides the software and program of the physical and etheric bodies of the Earth.

As this impulse reaches the Physical Life Condenser, it starts to express the wish of the Soul of the Earth to cleanse its Personality's bodies from all the gruesome toxicity and sickness. The strong impulse starts to make the Life Condenser shake, and this is what partly triggers the many strong earthquakes on the physical body of the Earth.

Further discussion and details about the different Life Chip Condensers, their nature, functions and schematic drawings can be found in Chapter 6 of *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed*.

LOWER CAUSAL BODY

The awakening of the Physical Life Condenser also signals that it is time to cleanse the accumulated negative *karma* of the Earth, which is mostly stored in its lower causal body. This is the sac or depository of the negative *karma* of the Earth from this life and its many past lives. At present, the lower causal body of the Earth seems to be bursting at the seams. It will not actually burst, but it will release the pressure by an upward projection of negative *karma* from the lower causal body to the Personality bodies entering via the valve at the perineum *chakra*.

This lower causal body is moving right now as if it is a palpitating muscle, contracting and expanding continuously. That's why we can see that it is gaining the momentum for a strong push of negative energy out to the Earth's personality, which will cause the Earth Changes. Now, as this happens, a few other sequences are also at play for the Earth Being.

ACTIVATING THE PINEAL AND PITUITARY GLANDS

While these frequencies and parts of the Earth's anatomy (which are invisible to untrained seers), are getting activated, one of the first physical counterparts to receive this intention and message are the energetic equivalents of the pineal and pituitary glands.

From my previous books and lectures, and especially if you have been trained as a healer under the BEwell Science™ energy healing modality, you will know that the pineal gland is like the chairman of the board, and the pituitary gland is like the CEO. In case of the Earth, it is not just any ordinary board of directors. This board of directors is a representation of the group of Enlightened and Perfected Beings who direct the Purpose of the Earth and are domiciled at the Shamballa.

Shamballa is where the Earth's Will and Purpose are housed and you can also check the Glossary and my other books for this term. By registering the Will of the Earth's Soul to clean its personality, Shamballa directs the Divine Purpose of the Earth. This Divine Purpose includes the cleansing of the Earth, so that it can proceed to its next level and initiation. The Divine Beings of the Shamballa send an impulse to the Spiritual Hierarchy to do this. The Spiritual Hierarchy not only interprets the Divine Purpose, but also acts as the Circulatory and Defense Systems of the Earth. It then focuses on its game plan called the Divine Plan which includes the Earth Changes, so that they can take place.

Now, in terms of rough correspondences, the Earth at first shows brightly lit energies of the pineal and pituitary glands as they are digesting the information, which came from the Earth's Soul via the Crown Center and Mental Life Condenser. The Crown Center is the spiritual center located at the top of the head, as in the case of human beings. The Mental Life Condenser is the esoteric chip that controls the Mind. The Earth being also has a mental body, aside from its physical body. The Glossary of this book and my other esoteric books will help beginners understand these terms.

Pineal and Pituitary activation also trigger the endocrine system equivalent of the Earth. Just to complete your thought processes, the Earth's Soul gets its impulse from the Cosmic and Ultra-Cosmic Beings in charge of the Aquarian Life Transformation.

ACTIVATING THE IMMUNE SYSTEM

Another esoteric sequence is at play right now, which will be studied deeply later on by the medical practitioners and healers to understand the correspondences of diseases and evil. The activation of the Physical Life Condenser, which is closely juxta-posed to the Heart Center of the Earth, triggers the immune system to respond and fight back diseases in the Earth's body, i.e. the toxicity to which even the Human Kingdom has generously contributed. The Physical Life Condenser is the equivalent of the Head of the Ray 1 Department of the Spiritual Hierarchy, also called the Manu.

Earth Changes include the activation of the immune system of the Earth, the Spiritual Hierarchy and its equivalent thymus gland, where the soldiers of the Earth's bodies are stored and trained. Like I mentioned earlier, the Ray 1 Department of the Spiritual Hierarchy is one of the prime players in this job of defending and protecting the health of the Earth's bodies. So, the thymus activates the soldiers of the Spiritual Hierarchy in conjunction with the Positive Destroyers to embark on their journey to annihilate the threats and diseases in the bodies of the Earth.

Simultaneously, the bone marrow equivalents of the Earth also become activated, and start to produce new soldiers and execution teams to play out the Earth Changes and support the defenders and soldiers of the Ray 1 Department coming from the thymus. As this process is ongoing, one more key player, the Angelic Kingdom, is also cooperating, drawn by the impulse of the Spiritual Hierarchy, especially by the Ray 1 Department's mantras and impulses.

ACTIVATING THE SPLEEN, ARMS AND LEGS

As the Earth is already quite weak from contaminations, more teams are collaborating to help as it is their macrocosm. The Angelic Kingdom, its beings and elementals have also joined to form their own teams of Positive Destroyers. Now, let me be

clear that the spleen is not the only domicile of the Angelic Kingdom, but it is the one which we need to concern our brief discussion with for now. The teams of positive destroyers from the Angelic Kingdom include some of the following:

1. Fire Group For Positive Destruction

- Fire elementals, including lightning
- Earthquake elementals
- Volcanic elementals
- Tectonic Beings - guiding the overall movements and activities of tectonic plates
- Nuclear elementals
- *Kundalini* elementals

2. Water Group For Positive Destruction

- Water elementals
- Ocean, Sea and River Beings - especially the Pacific Ocean for the first phase of Earth Changes

3. Disease Groups For Positive Destruction

- Pandemic and Epidemic elementals
- Contagious Disease elementals
- Animal Borne Disease elementals – old and mutated versions of Malaria, Avian Flu, Swine Flu, Mad Cow Disease, Rabies, Influenza, SARS etc.
- Water Borne Disease elementals
- Air Borne Disease elementals
- Psycho-Spiritual Disease elementals and entities

4. Snow Groups For Positive Destruction

- Snow and freezing elementals
- Blizzard and Ice Storm Beings

5. Wind Groups for Positive Destruction

- Air elementals
- Hurricane, Tornado and Storm Beings
- High Speed Wind elementals

6. Angels Of Death

- Angels of Death - organized in different ranks and affiliations to process the many dying species

7. Karmic Neutralizer Groups

- Entities of Violence
- Entities of Hatred and Aggression
- Entities of Revenge and Vengeance
- Entities of Poverty

We can see that by deploying many teams and implementers from the Angelic Kingdom, the Ray 1 Department of the Spiritual Hierarchy, along with the Archangels of the Angelic Kingdoms, guide the massive physical destruction and devastation to remove the obsolescence and toxicity from the lower bodies of the Earth. They are fighting hard to remove the tumors, gangrenes and other diseases from the Earth.

All of these teams of positive destroyers can be seen as squadrons and regiments, with their own leaders and generals reporting to the higher-ups in a systematic fashion. Many teams of Angelic translators, facilitators and esoteric enablers are also involved to improve the coordination between the different teams.

ELEMENTALS OF POSITIVE DESTRUCTION (PISCEAN TO TRANSITIONARY DESIGNS)



AIRBORNE DISEASE



WATERBORNE DISEASE



SNOW



ANIMAL BORNE DISEASES



WIND/STORM



FIRE, VOLCANO, LIGHTENING



VIOLENCE

Figure 51: Elementals of Positive Destruction

Date: August, 2015

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

HEIGHTENED METABOLIC ACTIVITY

At the Throat Center of the Earth are the Lipika Lords of *Karma*, who are custodians of the Fairness and Justice on Earth, the Implementers of the Law of Cause and Effect and the Law of Economy amongst others. The activation of the endocrine system from the Shamballa also triggers the Earth's thyroid glands and starts to stimulate the metabolism of the Earth, so that it can produce more energy to execute the Earth Changes.

Although the Earth does not have its own Back Throat Chakra developed to guide its timing of the Earth Changes, a Back Throat Tool has been loaned from the special Ashram empowered by the Higher Universal Beings to smoothly execute the Earth Changes adhering to the macrocosmic timelines. (You can find the description of the Back Throat Chakra or tool in the Glossary. Study my *Third Eye* book for a deeper comprehension of Chakras or energy centers and esoteric tools).

The Lipika Lords have launched the timers and timekeeper teams to guide the processes of the implementing teams from the Hierarchy and Angelic Kingdoms. As the Earth's metabolism increases, the Earth, which was previously energetically lethargic, starts to get ready for action. Its temperature is rising, which is also what we have been subtly noting in phenomena like the Global Warming. This also causes the heart to start beating faster, and increases the speed of execution by the Spiritual Hierarchy.

RISING KUNDALINI

Students of Esoteric Psychology, Esoteric Science and Divine Alchemy from my institute, BElife Institute for Higher Consciousness (BIHC) would know about the workings and side effects of the activation of the *kundalini* energy, also known as the sacred fire. As the preparations for the Earth Changes commence, the elementals of the *kundalini* of the Earth are beginning to flood the Kingdoms with more nutrients and

fertilizers to expose and release their darkness and eventually expand their illumination.

The stirring of the *kundalini* elementals is seen in the arrangements and movements of the organized groups near the magma of the Earth, as they whirl and thump to raise the sacred fire. When the massive multiple explosions of volcanoes will happen, then the Earth's *kundalini* expansion will manifest in its physical form. The fire of the *kundalini* will 'cook' the Mineral, Plant, Animal and Human Kingdoms. The rising of the *kundalini* is a crucial requirement for any Being to go through its initiation process, and the same goes for the Earth.

ACTIVATION OF BACK NAVEL AND ADRENALS

The Navel, Back Navel and adrenal gland equivalents of the Earth are getting prepared to become activated. With the help of the activation signals from Shamballa (where the Earth Being anchors its Purpose and Will), and the support of the Animal and Angelic Kingdoms, the adrenal energy of the Earth's anatomy will kick in, thus triggering the fight or flight response. This time it will be a choice for the Earth to fight for its survival or give up in times of strife. The teams released from the adrenal departments are crucial. They will help to make that final push or stretch, as the New Earth undergoes its birth pangs! It will cause the Earth to kick its legs and stretch its arms. Esoterically, the development of the Planet Earth indicates that it is not fully self-aware. As the Earth Changes start, it will activate many parts, and the Earth will gain a new awareness of its control over its own physical body.

SANDBAGGING AND ISOLATION

Many processes, even outside of the basics we have discussed here, are being executed by high ranking officials who are more in charge of the Earth than even the President of the United States or the Secretary-General of the UN. A group of Beings

is dedicating its time and service to isolate and sandbag all interfering energies, especially from the Old Masters' Group with Piscean Affinity. They are always vigilant and guarding the timelines and sequences of the Earth Changes, to ensure that well-meaning but out of date approaches by the crystallized members of the Old Hierarchy cannot jeopardize the Divine Plan and the Earth Changes. You can read more about this in Chapter 12, The Dark Side.

As part of this chapter, I would like to include the most probable occurrences and events that will accompany these processes of the Earth Changes on the physical level. This section will discuss and illustrate the highest potential probabilities according to our readings of the Divine Game Plan. I happen to be a part of the team who oversees these changes. You ask: Why me? I used to ask myself the same question, until I stopped asking and just surrendered to the Divine Plan with occult obedience for the sake of a bigger whole.

PHASES OF POSITIVE DESTRUCTION

The systematic process of positively destroying the obsolescence in a Being, in this case, the Earth, takes the collaboration of many departments in the Inner World. Some of the major execution work of Earth Changes falls under the care of the Positive Destroyers of the Angelic Kingdom. The different teams and types of Positive Destroyers will target different areas for their work.

Earth Changes are not a one-shot deal. This is a carefully designed and strategized plan of the Holy Beings and is positioned under different phases according to the major objectives of each time period and the destruction required.

There are 7 Cycles of the Aquarian Era, each lasting for about 150 years. So, starting from 2010, the first cycle will last approximately up to the year 2160. Each Cycle is qualified by different objectives and available Ray energies for the development of the Earth Being. In its process of evolution,

our present Earth Changes happen to fall in the beginning of the First Cycle of the Aquarian Life Period on Earth. Since 150 years is a very long span of time, we have sub-divided the Cycles into Phases for more detailed and calibrated exploration of the possibilities and probabilities of the Earth Changes. The 5 Phases under the 1st Cycle of the Aquarian Life Period are:

- Phase 1 – 1998 to 2018
- Phase 2 - 2019 to 2084
 - Sub-Phase - 2019 to 2035
 - Sub-Phase - 2035 to 2054
 - Sub Phase - 2055 to 2084
- Phase 3 – 2085 to 2130
- Phase 4 – 2131 to 2159
- Phase 5 - 2160

Many intricacies of the shifts and landmark events across these timelines have been downloaded by me and my team. The schematic diagrams of the activities of the Positive Destroyers which you will read about later in this chapter will be the guiding factors which shape these events and outcomes.

Each Phase brings a landmark shift in the consciousness of not only the Human Kingdom but the whole Earth Being. Phase 1 marks the landing of Aquarian energy in a profound way for the Planetary Being, however since this activity is happening at much higher planes it is experienced more by the Shamballa and Spiritual Hierarchy, and can be considered as beyond the recognition of most human beings. This is the time when even the Shamballic Beings and Great Ones had undertaken the Universally stimulated transition from Piscean to Aquarian Life.

Since the current Phase 2 is our immediate concern, I have shared some additional details within its overall timeline. The endgame of the Aquarian Life's physical reconfiguration will culminate in 2160.

Sequences and maps are not to be read in a linear way since things will not always happen in the same sequence. Many works of the positive destroyers can happen and be executed simultaneously.

The following are some maps of the most probable configurations of the Positive Destroyer teams in different parts of the world and how they will execute their part of the Earth Changes, under the 1st Cycle of Aquarian Life.

EARTH CHANGES PREDICTIONS

North and Central America

Destruction by Water

The map on the next page shows one of the major hits of the Earth Changes near the western seaboard of the United States. The dark blue markings in this downloaded map are the most severe cleansing agents which bring destruction of lands and even their possible sinking, along with the deaths of countless victims. The light blue are secondary agents of cleansing that bring devastation to structures and forms on the lands, but do not necessarily involve loss of lands.

As the activities of the Destroyer Teams can be sporadic or concentrated in different parts at different times, I will do my best to provide you with some explanation of these maps that my team of Seers has downloaded.

The state of California and the West Coast of the United States will be hit by massive tidal waves. These will be triggered by a sudden shift and rupture in the tectonic plates below, near the San Andreas fault line causing super earthquakes. The impact of this super tsunami, caused by the activation of the Ring of Fire and earthquakes, will create a crack along the mountain ranges in California and also in the lands of the Baja area.



*Figure 52: Map 1: North and Central America – Destruction by Water
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive*

The Ring of Fire will be switched on, and it will create multiple side effects of volcanism and earthquakes for many years from hereon. This will not only cause the loss of lives of many, but it will also cripple the US economy then ultimately, the global economy, in a short span of time. The domino effects of the Earth Changes will fall in fast progression from this point onwards.

A few Central American countries will be washed with a very strong tidal wave caused by the explosive eruptions of the volcanoes along the Ring of Fire from Patagonia to Chile and northward. The impact of the tectonic changes near South America, as we will see in later maps, will be one of the

major triggers. In fact, it may even cause the sinking of Florida, under the waters of the Atlantic. Puerto Rico and some of the other countries in Central America are not seen in the maps of the later phases consistently by my team of seers, so these regions may actually suffer a big blow initially followed by another bigger impact at a later stage. They will potentially sink under water thereafter.

Another major focus area for the Positive Destroyers is the area in northern Canada. The northernmost islands near the Arctic Circle, as well as the areas along the coast of Greenland and near Baffin Bay will be washed many times. While these areas are hit by water, there will not be much loss of life. One of the anchor points of the New Spiritual Hierarchy will be relocated around these areas post the Earth Changes.

It is notable that Newfoundland is not hit as strongly by the agents of cleansing, except for some flooded regions along the coast.

North and Central America

Destruction by Fire

Areas marked with reddish-orange will be subjected to cleansing by fire through volcanism or major earthquakes and tectonic shifts due to the internal fire of the Earth. These regions will be activated as triggers from the Ring of Fire. At first, the fire elementals will cause a crack along the coast of California. Major metropolitan hubs like Los Angeles and San Francisco will be destroyed. A super earthquake, a 9+ on the Richter scale will cause the San Andreas fault line to rupture. Alaskan volcanoes will also be activated within a few weeks of this. Soon thereafter, volcanic eruptions in central America will devastate the southern tip of Mexico, Honduras, Nicaragua, Dominican Republic, Haiti and Puerto Rico. It appears that Puerto Rico sinks under water from the huge waves in later phases.



*Figure 53: Map 2: North and Central America – Destruction by Fire
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive*

The yellowish orange areas on the map are those where nuclear radiation has either leaked in the vicinity or its side effects have spread. Multiple nuclear leaks are seen along the eastern coast of the US, spreading their radiation even to the midlands due to the strong and unpredictable weather phenomena.

One of the featured events in USA appears to be the powerful explosion of the Old Faithful Geyser in Wyoming. The geyser, will appear to bubble like a cauldron. Grey ash and old toxic substances will be expelled with such pressure that the nearby areas will be covered in ash and debris for months, rendering them like a wasteland.

North and Central America

Destruction by Diseases

Contagious diseases will soon turn into epidemics in highly populated areas like New York, Las Vegas, Washington, Mexico City, Chicago, New Orleans, and Vancouver among many others. The areas marked with brown are the ones hugely affected by a high number of death tolls from water borne, air borne, animal borne and contagious diseases.

Animal borne diseases may even include old and new forms of known diseases. Many citizens from the developed and western world will die not only from contagion but also from their own existing health issues, and lifestyle diseases due to lack of medical care and pharmaceutical supplies. A collapsing global economy will make it highly challenging to respond to the rapid spread of diseases globally. The areas marked with black are the ones where epidemics will be one of the major killers and diseases will take a maximum toll on human life.

One of our readings shows the scene in New York where the contagion of a dangerous communicable disease is prompting the official authorities to try to quarantine the whole city and preventing anyone inside from leaving so that they don't spread the disease. A similar attempt is seen in Chicago, but both cities will fail and the contagion will spread to other parts. Major waves of diseases in North and Central America will progress aggressively from thereon.

Central American countries are worse hit with diseases than North America, even though the spread starts a bit later there. Seers have described that major cities appear like cesspools of diseases causing widespread deaths. These will be one of the most endangered regions during the Period of Transition.



Figure 54: Map 3: North and Central America – Destruction by Diseases
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

North and Central America

Destruction by Violence

Violence becomes a major side effect from the destruction of the normalcy of life, while anarchy in most regions causes unsettling situations. The hotspots of diseases also show a correlation with the centers of violence. The biggest cities, like New York City, Las Vegas and Mexico City show the highest concentration of the Violence entities and Positive Destroyers. Even areas like Toronto, Ottawa, Vancouver, Houston, Dallas and Portland among others show a combination of physical and gun-related violence; so, violence can be expected anywhere even if there are fewer guns in the state.



*Figure 55: Map 4: North and Central America – Destruction by Violence, Phase 1
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)*

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Violence is also rampant in most regions in Central America. Episodes of violence will become one of the biggest killers, even before the tsunamis or volcanoes get to the people in this region. Violence is not linear. It spreads almost everywhere like wildfire through the years. For example, parts of Mexico, Salvador, Cuba and Honduras show one of the highest rates of brutal violence in Central America.

North and Central America

Destruction by Snow

The northern parts of Canada and Alaska will be buried in snow in later stages, after the initial purging from diseases and violence is finished and the strong eruption of the Geyser has altered the atmospheric conditions. These regions will be frozen to the extent that it will be almost impossible to conduct most human activity in very low temperatures. It will be a temporary extension of the Arctic type weather conditions. Snow blizzards will abound, even across the northern section of Hudson Bay. All areas marked in purple on the map are affected by destruction through the Snow Positive Destroyer Teams, which tend to freeze almost everything in their tracks.

One of our readings regarding Canada shows that initially, areas until Saskatchewan are fully covered in snow and many people will die from the cold. However, after a few years, the Northern Melting, i.e. a melting season of most of the frozen regions of the Northern Hemisphere, will open up an initial special esoteric anchoring location for the works of the Masters of the Spiritual Hierarchy. A secret area in the newly unfrozen locations will become one of the domiciles for Saints and Masters as they collaborate on global missions.

The chill storms from Canada will also penetrate the northern parts of the United States especially in the central portion. Even though they may not be fully snow laden, many of these regions will have cold, dry spells and chill storms.

Regions marked in pink are areas where temporary and sporadic freezing effects are seen, especially in the water bodies.



*Figure 56: Map 5: North and Central America – Destruction by Snow
(Downloaded on August 18, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive*

South America

Destruction by Water

In Phase 2, some water destroyers in the form of waves will hit the north western part of the South American continent as a side effect of what happens in California. However, these waves will only extend their reach to the coast and subside rather gently.

The major destruction and the most devastating side effects come from the activation and explosions in the southern part of the Ring of Fire along the South American border. Unusual volcanic activations also appear in Antarctica. Even before the scientific community will be able to figure out these

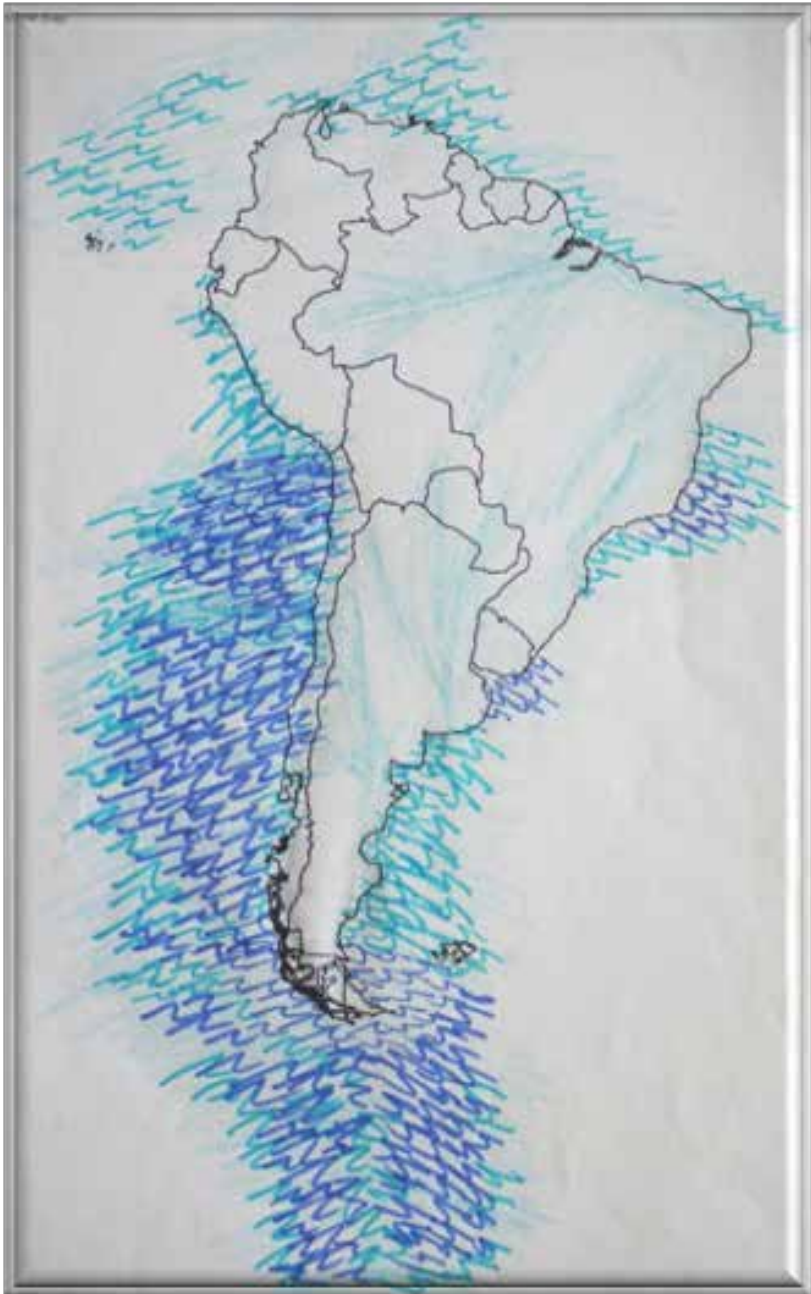


Figure 57: Map 6: South America – Destruction by Water
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

phenomena, a huge series of volcanic explosions and eruptions will be triggered running from Antarctica up along the ranges of Chile, all the way to Ecuador. Much of Chile, as described by my team of Seers appears to be annihilated as the Ring of Fire in this region explodes and tears it apart. This event will be another major adjustment of the Ring of Fire along with the initial one in California. It can be seen as an act of transmutation from the Base of the Earth (approximately near Antarctica) all the way up to Peru and Ecuador, resulting in a chiropractic adjustment along the spine equivalent of the Earth.

Tsunamis and earthquakes will wipe out large portions of the population in cities like Santiago, Chile and coastal areas that will also be drenched in diseases and violence. The resultant crack from Antarctica to Chile will create rebounding shock waves in the water wreaking damage and destruction to the areas on the opposite side of the Pacific.

Significant volcanoes in Central America will also be activated, as we had mentioned in the previous maps. This activation will cause more pressure on the water elementals and create tidal waves extending to the coastal areas of Colombia, Venezuela, Guyana and Suriname.

Activation of earthquakes in the Atlantic near Africa will also cause rebounding waves extending towards Brazil and the Amazon and will wash away some of the coasts.

South America

Destruction by Fire

The major features of destruction by fire, as seen on this downloaded map are the earthquakes and tectonic shifting of the plates in the Ring of Fire from Antarctica to Chile, extending upwards to Ecuador and Peru. This will cause an earthquake of a magnitude not experienced in recent human history - most probably a mega 10 on the Richter Scale. This line can be seen marked in reddish orange on the map.



Figure 58: Map 7: South America – Destruction by Fire
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Areas marked in yellowish orange will be areas with some nuclear leaks, but the problem will be to contain the spread of these leaks from damaged reactors, because they will be carried inland with the wind patterns. This may be more prevalent in Brazil, and it's possible that radiation carried with the wind currents may even contaminate water sources and rivers.

As a teaser for your imagination, the black dotted lines are some of the lines where the continent of South America will be split and fragmented in later phases. Tierra del Fuego, the southernmost point on the Earth's continental landmass will sink under the ocean.

South America

Destruction by Diseases

South America will see a widespread resurgence of diseases like influenza in its mutated form, as well as cross contamination from Ebola in some selected regions brought in from the African continent. Some animal borne diseases will also be prevalent in both high and low income areas. Airborne diseases are less noted here. Areas marked in black are the regions where diseases take the maximum death toll. The hotspots for diseases were noted in Rio de Janeiro, Buenos Aires, Montevideo, Bahía Blanca, Santiago, Guayaquil, Lima, Sucre, Caracas and Bogota. In some cities, such as Rio de Janeiro and Montevideo, diseases will also manifest some side effects like rage, aggression and lunacy.

Apart from the toll on human life, a huge toll will also be taken on the animal and plant species, especially in the Amazon rainforest. Special diseases will kill many rare and endangered species while humans are distracted by their own woes and troubles. The brown markings on the map not only show regions with diseases but also reveal some of the vectors of how they will travel and spread, if one studies the connection points and patterns closely. South America will be affected by more cumulative purging from the Positive Destroyers of Disease.



*Figure 59: Map 8: South America – Destruction by Diseases
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive*

South America

Destruction by Violence

South American cities will be one of the most violent, especially those with high population density. Violence will be an ongoing background phenomenon in South America intermittently during Phase 2. Notable centers of violent deaths will be Buenos Aires, Brasilia, Sao Paulo, Rio de Janeiro, Santiago, Lima and Trujillo.

A notably large amount of violence was noted around Bogota in Colombia by our team of Seers. One of the readings showed that senseless killings en masse may become common in Colombia and Sao Paulo. Many hungry people, who are battered by the crash of the global economy will become irrationally violent. Violence will also be a side effect of possession by negative psycho-spiritual entities of the Dark Side.

South America

Destruction by Snow

The map of Destruction by Snow Elementals that was downloaded on August 18, 2015 is not included here because no notable Snow Destroyer Teams were seen in South America. Even though some parts of South America, such as the mountain ranges in Chile may have snow, it will not be used as a major destroyer. In fact, snowy areas will be heavily affected by the explosions of volcanoes along with the aftereffects of the ash clouds and pyroclastic flows.



Figure 60: Map 9: South America – Destruction by Violence
(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Africa

Destruction by Water

The map of Africa shows that most of the purging through water will take place in the coastal areas. Huge tidal waves will hit the coasts of Nigeria and Gabon with smaller tidal side-effect forces hitting Sierra Leone, Liberia, Côte d'Ivoire and Ghana.

With the activation of the Antarctic volcanic chains, a surge of water will also be directed towards South Africa.

In Phase 2, multiple volcanic chains activated in the Middle East and across the Mediterranean Sea in Europe will cause flooding and tidal water impacts to the northern shores of the African continent, including parts of Algeria, Libya, Morocco and Egypt.



Figure 61: Map 10: Africa – Destruction by Water

(Downloaded on August 13, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Also, volcanic eruptions along the Indonesian islands will create a strong tsunami extending its reaches to the Horn of Africa. This will include impacts to Somalia, Kenya and Tanzania. One of the strongest impacts of the tsunami from across the Indian Ocean will be on the island nation of Madagascar.

Later, bigger waves will hit Somalia with side effects in Djibouti and Yemen. This area, known as the Horn of Africa, will be repeatedly hit by water and fire till it eventually meets its fate.

Africa

Destruction by Fire

Volcanic eruptions will begin sporadically in Cameroon and Madagascar, followed by bigger ones as the momentum builds up. Sierra Leone and Liberia will be hit by the side effects of volcanic eruptions off their coasts in the Atlantic Ocean. Western Sahara and Morocco will also be affected similarly. The Fire destroyers will take a high death toll in Sudan, Djibouti, Kenya and Tanzania. Madagascar will have a large volume of fiery expulsions from its activated volcanoes.

The phenomenon of heat and heat waves will have even more widespread effects. Many people who cannot afford nutritional food after the global economic collapse will suffer from starvation. In such a scenario where the infrastructure and administration of countries start to break down, heat waves and dry spells are likely to cause many deaths aside from the lack of food and shelter.

In later phases, the African continent may fragment and crack along the dotted black lines.



Figure 62: Map 11: Africa – Destruction by Fire

(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Africa

Destruction by Diseases

Diseases will be the predominant killers in Africa. The brown regions marked on the map are areas of high deaths due to diseases, whereas locales marked with black are heavily infested with epidemics and/or plagues.

Most of Nigeria will be infested with a countrywide epidemic extending its reaches even northward to Niger. A spate of infestation by deadly diseases will spread running along the coast from Dakar in Senegal to Lagos in Nigeria. Another spate of contagious diseases will travel inland along the coast,

from the major cities in Cameroon to Namibia. Along this stretch, most people in Kinshasa and nearby regions will suffer one of the worst outbreaks of the disease. A similar situation will unfold in parts of South Africa, Botswana, Ethiopia, Sudan, Central Africa and Madagascar. You can follow the darkest spots on the map to locate these zones of the Disease Destroyer Teams.

Disease in South Africa will be a long-standing phenomenon and will spread in bouts and stretches. The Ebola virus is just the beginning. The variety of diseases will extinguish not only many human lives but also a large number of animal and plant species.



*Figure 63: Map 12: Africa – Destruction by Diseases
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive*

Africa

Destruction by Violence

Along with diseases, violence will be the other major killer. Violence Destroyer Teams will prompt state-sponsored violence, group and individual violent crimes and killings. The worst form of violence is seen in a band along Central Africa, running in a u-shaped stretch from Senegal, along the coast, all the way down to Congo, then extending eastward till Kenya and Ethiopia and northward to Sudan and Egypt. Egypt is one of the most dangerous places during this phase as many of its people are overtaken by some violent entities from the Dark Side.



Figure 64: Map 13: Africa – Destruction by Violence

(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Areas marked with red are those where many lives are lost due to violence and lawlessness. The brown regions present exceptionally brutal violence committed by individuals and big groups en masse. One of the major triggers of violence will be when international aid and support, which is the lifeline of many African nations, will be withdrawn in the wake of the global economic collapse.

Nature-induced weather phenomena will cause crop failure and deadly epidemics will spread in many countries. Violence will become the unfortunate by-product of all these situations. Violence, starvation and diseases will kill more than 85% of the African population by Phase 5.

Africa

Destruction by Snow

When my team of Seers drew the Snow Destroyers in Africa, the map came up blank. There was no notable destruction by snowstorms or freezing seen in the group of African countries. That is why this map is not released.

Europe and Russia

Destruction by Water

Shifts in the tectonic configuration along the Mediterranean Sea will cause flooding and tidal waves to hit Italy, Greece, Cyprus and Turkey. The small islands in Southern Italy will almost be overrun by the waves.

A few earthquakes measuring 6 to 8+ on the Richter scale near Iceland will also trigger tidal waves towards Norway, Sweden, Denmark, Ireland and the United Kingdom. The dark blue markings on the map are those with higher intensity and bigger impact of destruction.

Most of Denmark, the Netherlands, Italy and Greece will be submerged under water. Venice will be part of history.

Note that parts of Russia are included in separate regional maps in order to provide clearer readings.



Figure 65: Map 14: Europe and Russia – Destruction by Water, Phase 1
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Europe and Russia

Destruction by Fire

Destruction by the Fire Positive Destroyers' Team will not only cause much loss of life but also devastation of landmasses. An event will witness the eruption of a whole chain of volcanoes along the western coast of Italy. Rome and Vatican City will be irreparably damaged and reduced to debris as a result of these simultaneous eruptions. Even the two islands south of Italy will have volcanic eruptions, intensifying the simultaneous earthquakes which will accompany the volcanic eruptions.

This chain of volcanoes in Italy is also energetically connected to a volcano in Germany, although it may not be considered so by scientists. The explosions in Italy will trigger purging by fire in Germany. Fire Destroyers will activate the main German volcano, but more damage will come from leakage of nuclear radiation that will mix with ash clouds and travel long distances across Germany and Europe. The Germans and their surrounding neighbors will be affected by nuclear-induced sufferings.

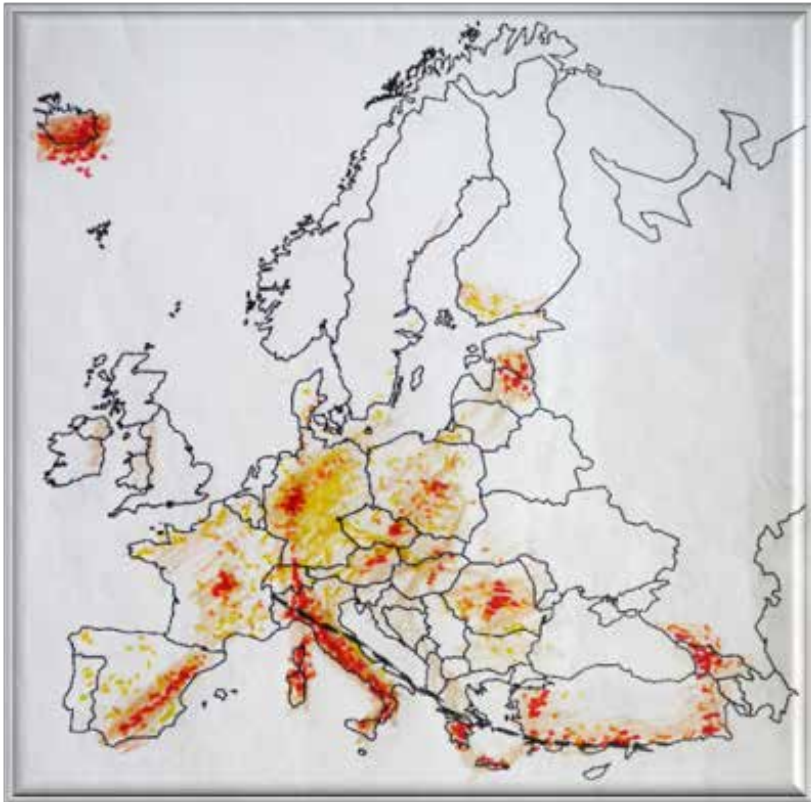


Figure 66: Map 15: Europe and Russia – Destruction by Fire
 (Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
 Source: MDP Ashram Archive

This map also shows that multiple volcanoes will erupt in Iceland, Greece, Turkey, Spain, Romania, Georgia, France and Lithuania in episodes of multiple volcanic eruptions.

The dotted line marked across from Italy, through Greece to Turkey shows one of the regions where the countries are expected to fragment in later Phases.

Europe and Russia

Destruction by Diseases

Even before the tidal waves and volcanoes will begin to purge Europe, violence and diseases will already start to take the lives of many. One of the epidemics in these regions will start to spread but will only be detected in the following year; it will run the stretch from Southern Italy northwards into Germany. Berlin, Paris and Madrid were seen as heavily infested with diseases.

A plague will infest Europe again, as in the days of the Black Death or Bubonic Plague. This plague, along with other diseases, will kill more than 35% of the European population. Thus, the map shows multiple dark spots marked with black to signify the spread of the epidemic. Europe will undergo a new plague, with a combination of animal borne and air borne diseases. The eastern coast of the United Kingdom, including London, and the eastern part of Ireland will suffer greatly from plague-like epidemics.

Many will even die from their existing health challenges and diseases due to the failure of the healthcare system and pharmaceutical delivery infrastructure, exacerbated by the collapse of the global economy.

One of the darkest spots on the map consistently came up in Russia, possibly in the vicinity of Moscow, St. Petersburg, and extending southwestward. The timelines for diseases are more flexible and not set to a particular date for each country because multiple diseases will infect different parts of European countries simultaneously.



Figure 67: Map 16: Europe and Russia – Destruction by Diseases
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Europe and Russia

Destruction by Violence

Teams of the Positive Destroyers of Violence will act strongly in Europe, bringing out the worst in the people after the global economic collapse. The addition of disease to this will bring out violence in many countries and cities. For example, a stretch from Denmark, through Germany, Switzerland and until Italy will bring much bloodshed and violence. Parts of Spain, France United Kingdom, Ireland, Portugal and Turkey are noted with high violence. Marauders and violent gangs are seen rampant in the Balkan states and Turkey, especially

concentrated in regions with the red and brown markings. Extreme violence is noted in the western parts of the United Kingdom, Ireland as well as in the eastern parts of Russia.

Another streak of senseless violence will spread from Greece northward to Bulgaria, Serbia, Albania, Montenegro and beyond. Anarchy and senseless violence will become common as people to find a way to survive during the mayhem of the economic breakdown and the threat of epidemics looming around.



Figure 68: Map 17: Europe and Russia – Destruction by Violence
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

In fact, some readings have shown that diseases and violence are partly a combined phenomenon in many places, because sometimes people kill each other to protect themselves or their loved ones when they perceive that the stranger could be a carrier of the epidemic. So, the timelines of epidemic spreads and economic hardships also give a hint when regions will see bursts of violence.

Europe and Russia *Destruction by Snow*



*Figure 69: Map 18: Europe and Russia – Destruction by Snow
(Downloaded on August 18, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive*

This map shows that most of Europe is frozen under a blanket of snow. This ice burst appears in the later parts. After the other Positive Destroyer Teams have executed their work, it appears that the Snow Destroyers set in to freeze and sanitize the remnants of Europe as we know it.

Areas with purple streaks are the ones which will be covered by a blanket of snow. This will be focused in the inner and northern reaches of Sweden, Norway, Finland and Russia. Most countries in Europe are under the same snow spell but are also affected by snowstorms and chilling blizzards coming from the frozen northern regions.

Areas marked in pink are those with a substantial drop in water temperatures and possible freezing during the later years.

Middle East and Russia

Destruction by Water

A tsunami triggered from near Indonesia will hit the Arabian Sea. Around the same time, the activation of volcanic zones along the Arabian tectonic plate will cause turbulent waters and flooding in the Red Sea, Mediterranean and Arabian Seas.

Some more aggressive cleansing will happen along the northern coastline of Russia as well as in the small islands above it. Other than that, the Middle East will not be a subject of much destruction by water elementals.

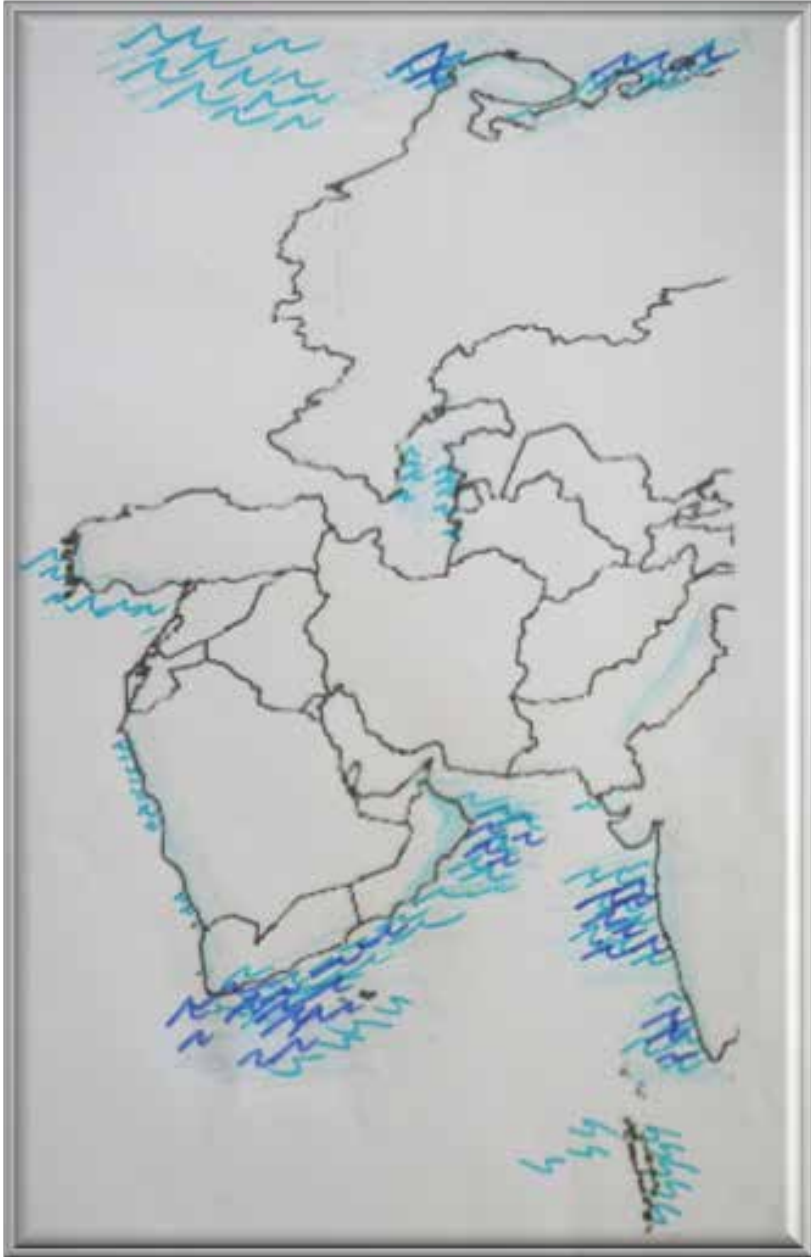


Figure 70: Map 19: Middle East and Russia – Destruction by Water
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Middle East and Russia

Destruction by Fire

As the volcanic chains from Italy to Turkey start erupting, another line of volcanoes from Turkey to Yemen will start becoming active. Many volcanoes along this line will spew fire, as shown in Figure 71. Other regions like Iran will also become volcanically activated but not cause as much damage.

The Israel, Palestine, Jordan and Syria zone will experience much heat and destruction from the volcanoes. One of the intense actions of the Fire Destroyers will not only be to ignite volcanoes, but also to challenge people with thirst and heat. As the infrastructure in these countries starts to fail and trade becomes difficult in a time of economic crisis, oil will no longer be a powerful commercial instrument. Food will become difficult to import.

Changes in weather patterns, the lack of modified seeds and agricultural supplies will cause genetically modified crops to fail. Almost no food production will cause innumerable deaths by starvation. Violence will also come as a result of mass starvation. Countless people will die from a combination of heat exhaustion, starvation, diseases and violence.

The holy sites of Islam in Mecca and Medina also appear to be located in the red zones which will be affected by the volcanic side-effects.

A portion of Russia seen in this map shows an increase in nuclear energy, in the form of nuclear radiation and heat marked with yellowish orange colors. This is noted as spreading in parts of western Russia and eventually also seeping down to Kazakhstan.



Figure 71: Map 20: Middle East and Russia – Destruction by Fire
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Middle East and Russia

Destruction by Diseases

Even though the map here may look more empty than full, it is worth noting that the most populated regions have a concentrated activity of the Disease Positive Destroyer Teams. The downloaded map delineates the region from Syria to the point where Saudi Arabia begins as one of the highest intensity zones for destruction through diseases and epidemics.

Israel and Palestine are also included within the markings of brown and black. The holy sites of Islam in Mecca and Medina also show similar markings indicating that contagious diseases will probably take many lives, especially in congested and over-populated areas, and will spread further with incoming and outgoing visitors.

Some other regions highlighted on the map, such as Muscat in Oman, many parts of the United Arab Emirates (UAE) and Qatar are also heavily bombarded with diseases.

Parts of Iraq, Iran, Afghanistan and Pakistan will also be subjected to epidemics or contagious diseases. One of the most affected regions on the map appear in Russia near Moscow, St. Petersburg and moves southward.

Middle East and Russia

Destruction by Violence

Positive Destroyers of Violence are seen in many parts in the red markings, while the most intense zones of violence are marked with brown.

The borders of Pakistan and Afghanistan will experience a great deal of violence, as will the stretch between Syria, Israel, Palestine, and Saudi Arabia. Mecca and Medina will also display a large number of cases of mass violence and eventually become warzones.



Figure 72: Map 21: Middle East and Russia – Destruction by Diseases
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Areas in Iraq and Iran, as well as Central Asia also show signs of violence. Russia appears again with a similar pattern running from St Petersburg through to Moscow and then proceeding south and westward. Senseless violence can be compounded with extreme survival conditions and psycho-spiritual possessions from the Dark Side.

These regions will be predominantly violent, with diseases as secondary killers.

Middle East and Russia

Destruction by Snow

Towards the later stages, parts of Russia that are marked with purple are frozen. This is especially seen in the north and eastern parts of Russia. After many cities are riddled with violence, diseases and other destroyers, large parts of Russia will be covered by a blanket of snow. It will start to melt after a substantial time along with the Great Melting event in North America.

In the meantime, most activity will stop as whole cities and towns are frozen beyond repair and those people who remain after the first few years of Earth Changes will die from the freezing cold or lack of food.

This will also affect the northern parts of Central Asia where snowstorms, chilling blizzards and icy winds traverse through the lands. This phenomenon is noted especially in Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan and Uzbekistan on Figure 74.

Regions marked in pink show water bodies with a high probability of freezing.



Figure 73: Map 22: Middle East and Russia – Destruction by Violence
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

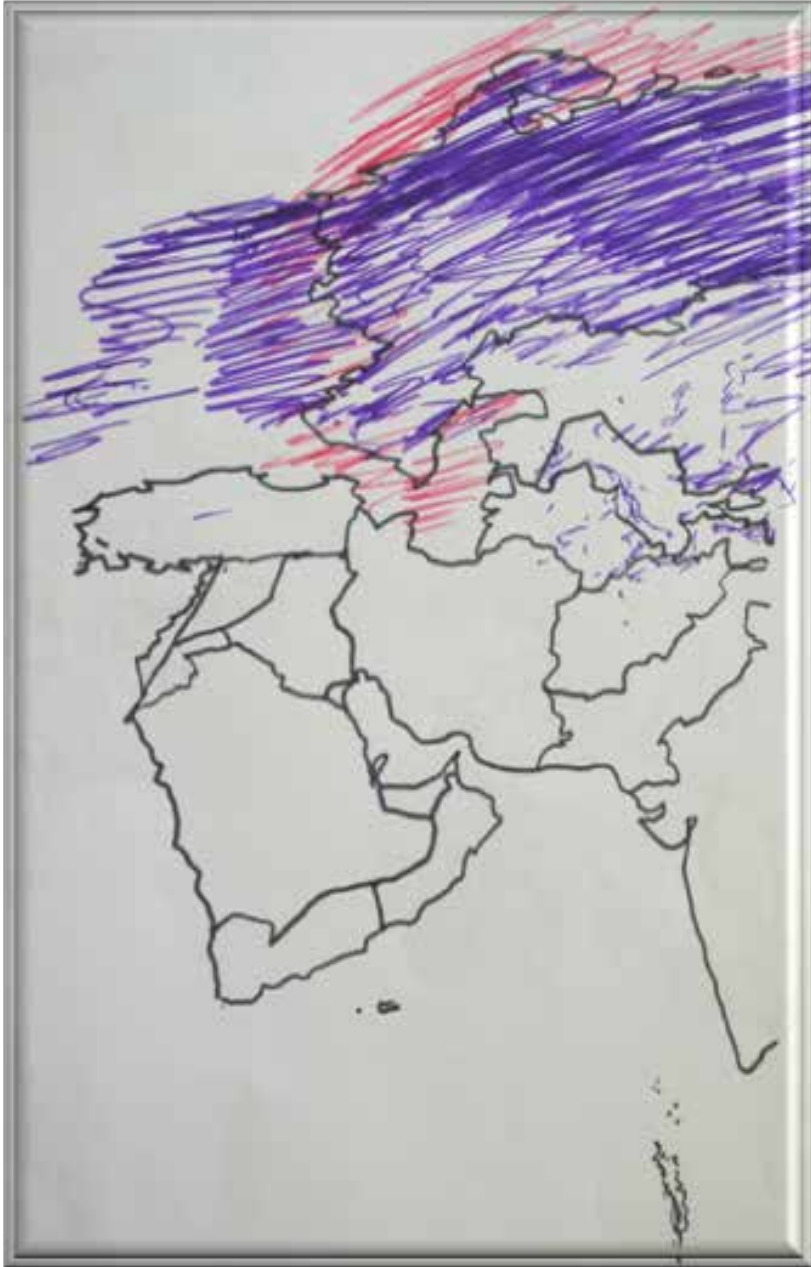


Figure 74: Map 23: Middle East and Russia – Destruction by Snow
(Downloaded on August 18, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Asia

Destruction by Water

As the culmination of this section, I would like to share the downloaded maps of Asia. This will be the region with one of the highest death tolls. Many lives will be lost here because the Positive Destroyers are targeting some of the most densely populated areas through different means.

On the map of Asia, we can see that the Water Positive Destroyers' Team causes many tsunamis and tidal waves. Japan will be hit by a super tidal wave wreaking much destruction. This will be a boomerang effect of the tectonic shifts in California which we had mentioned earlier. Most of Japan will be devastated and major cities along the eastern coastline including Tokyo will be wiped clean by a strong tide of water. After this hit, Japan appears to slowly sink into the Pacific over the course of time. At the same time, water will also hit parts of the Chinese, Taiwanese and Philippine coastlines.

In a second major event, volcanoes and earthquakes near Indonesia will trigger a huge tsunami, with even bigger aftereffects than those from the 2004 Indian Ocean tsunami. This giant oceanic monster wave will level many areas along its path. It will travel across the Indian Ocean, hitting parts of the Indian coastline, as well as Malaysia, Singapore, Thailand, Cambodia and Vietnam. Parts of the shock wave will also be directed towards the Philippine islands, East Timor and Australia. The northwestern coastline of Australia will also be severely flooded. The almost simultaneous events in Chile and Indonesia will create rippling shockwaves bouncing back and forth in the ocean waters which will make the situation more dangerous along coastlines and with unpredictable outcomes.

The eastern coastline of India and Myanmar will be severely damaged, and parts of Bangladesh and the Sundarbans delta will be submerged in water. Many landmasses in Asia will be lost to water in later phases according to the maps downloaded by my seers' team and me.

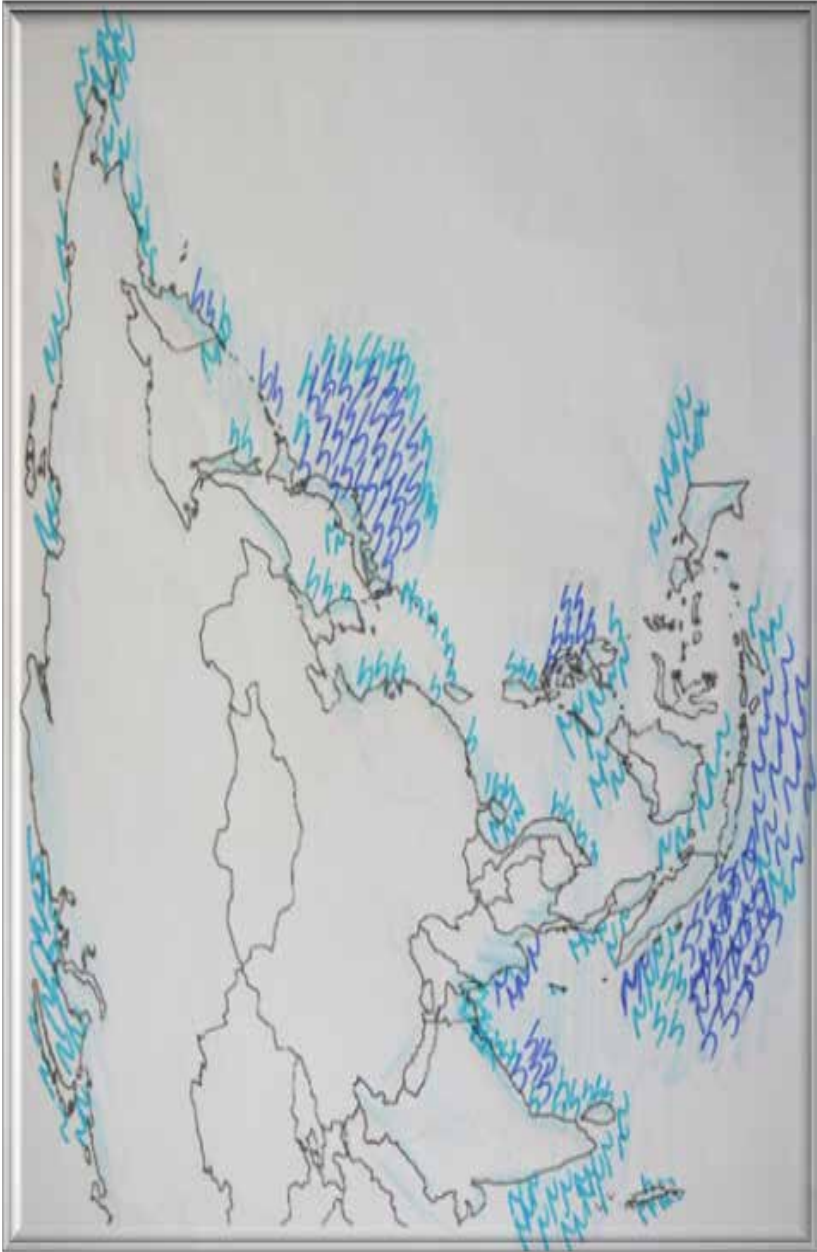


Figure 75: Map 24: Asia – Destruction by Water

(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Asia

Destruction by Fire

The activation of the Ring of Fire will cause damage to Japan. Earthquakes on the North American side near California will be met with earthquakes and a tectonic release near Japan as well. The volcanoes along the Japanese coast will be activated as one of the first in the Ring of Fire and they will remain active as well as destructive in different parts for a few more years.

Three or more volcanoes, including the Taal Volcano and the dormant Mount Arayat will erupt in the Philippines. This will cause extensive damage to the area not only by fire but also with ash cloud cover and pyroclastic flows. One of the side effects will be the destruction of planted crops causing food shortage. Cases of illnesses from volcanic pollution will also increase.

Volcanoes along Indonesia will explode almost simultaneously with the cracking of Chile. These volcanic eruptions will appear to have cracked open a pot of lava from inside the earth all along the Indonesian islands. Along with the accompanying earthquakes, this will create the huge tsunamis that we have noted in the previous map of destruction through water.

Further, the Philippine tectonic plate's boundaries will become active and the whole region will be surrounded by active underwater volcanic events. This will also affect Taiwan.

The same window of time will also witness the activation of volcanoes in Mongolia that have been dormant for a long time. When these ancient volcanoes will activate, the minerals brought up from the lava will renew Mongolia so that the desert land can become fertile again in later phases.

Esotericists may be keen to know that the Gobi Desert region in Mongolia was once the anchor point of the Shamballa on the physical Earth, when Mongolia was still a lush and green island, known as White Island. This holds one of the

associations of the word Shangri-La to the quality of paradise. Ancient esoteric teachings mentioned the Mongolian Gobi Desert as the abode of the highest gods of the planet, which is also known as the Shamballa.

A series of earthquakes is seen along the Tibet and Nepal region. Many of the readings from my group of seers suggest that the Himalayas may have accelerated erosion from landslides and big collapses in some regions. One of these major earthquakes will bring down large portions of some mountains, while repeated impacts of earthquakes and landslides thereafter will cause sustained damage. Eventually the Himalayas will become a less notable feature in the geography of the Earth. Esoterically, the Holy Beings from the Spiritual Hierarchy have also vacated their Himalayan abode.

Episodes of nuclear radiation leakages will be witnessed in India which will traverse through the mainland and into the Indian Ocean. These regions are depicted in yellowish orange along an almost straight axis in the middle of India. However, the most prevalent act of fire will be the excessive heat in parts of India.

Along the Chinese seaboard, a few volcanoes will become active initially followed by more eruptions in the northern parts. Nuclear energy is also seen here, especially creating some type of a poisonous nuclear storm which travels in and out of cities and circulates back and forth from the South China Sea.

Volcanoes along the coast of Russia also get activated with relatively lesser loss of life or destruction.

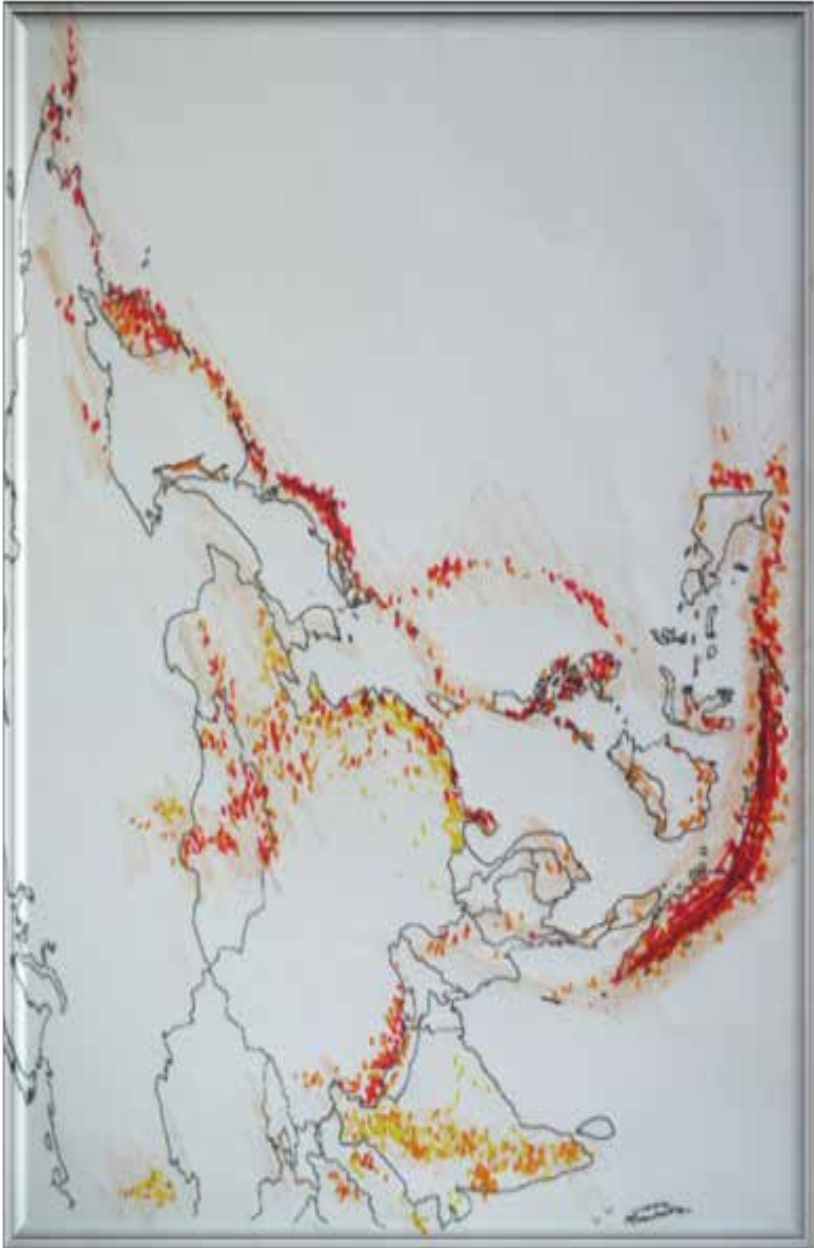


Figure 76: Map 25: Asia – Destruction by Fire
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Asia

Destruction by Diseases

Contagious diseases, lifestyle diseases, existing health conditions, epidemics, water borne diseases, air borne diseases and even animal borne diseases will thrive in Asia taking an unfortunate death toll of many millions of human lives.

China and India will suffer a drastic loss in lives from contagion by epidemics or pandemics. This will be an ongoing phenomenon which will become more prevalent over the course of a few years. North and South Korea will also suffer from epidemics and especially animal borne diseases. Parts of Japan that remain after the tidal wave destruction along with will also suffer from waterborne and other diseases.

Parts of Indonesia, Malaysia, Bangladesh, New Guinea and Philippines will also be subject to epidemics. All areas marked with brown and black show the intensity of epidemics and pandemic diseases in different parts of Asia. (See page 162).

Asia

Destruction by Violence

Violence in Asia is seen concentrated in parts of China along the coast and in some inland hubs, as well as in many parts of India, especially along the borders of Kashmir, Pakistan and China. The darker brown markings on the map also indicate increased violence in both North and South Korea, indicative of a possible war or conflict. This can also spread to the neighboring parts of China.

In Mongolia and the Indonesian islands, centers of violence are seen in pockets along the more populated regions. Bangladesh, Myanmar, Vietnam and Cambodia will be heavily affected with some of their citizens going on a violent rampage in the cities. (See page 163).



Figure 77: Map 26: Asia – Destruction by Diseases
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive



Figure 78: Map 27: Asia – Destruction by Violence
(Downloaded on August 14, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

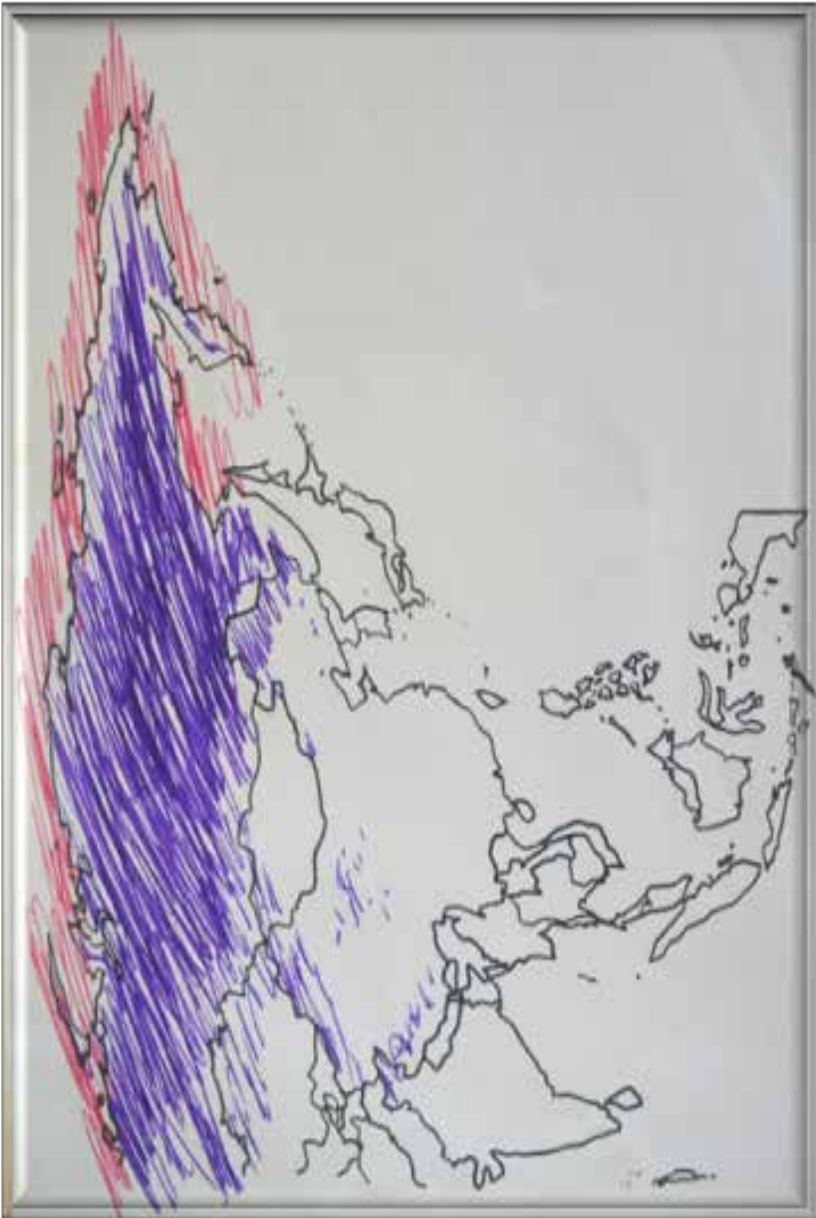


Figure 79: Map 28: Asia – Destruction by Snow

(Downloaded on August 18, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

Asia

Destruction by Snow

Most of Asia is engulfed by heat and fire. Only the northern parts of the map show a snow cover. Therein predominantly lie Siberia and the eastern parts of Russia. Only in the later, some freezing storms or chilling winds will traverse southwards through parts of Kazakhstan, Mongolia and China.

Regions along the eastern coastlines of Russia however do not appear frozen as they may still be warmer from the continuous water flushing the shores and the prior activation of the volcanoes. (See page 164).

CONCLUSION

The maps and illustrations downloaded in this chapter were finalized only a few days ago up to this day, August 21, 2015 but many of them were downloaded since August 2014. Earth Changes as a concept was given to me in a more strategic template in 2001 when I was writing my book, *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed*. It was in this book that I saw that the Piscean patterns will be replaced by the Aquarian designs and was able to divulge the timelines. This is also where I downloaded the principles of the Divine Plan in drawing formats accompanying the Aquarian Invocation mantra.

The description of the drawings and maps is done in a non-dramatic way because the Divine Plan works that way. The death of billions of human beings and the extinction of many species of the different Kingdoms are a part of the cyclic evolution of the Earth to meet its initiation requirement. Thus, it is what it is to the planners. If I were writing a movie script of the *Aquarian Revolution* book, it could have been written like super blockbuster films such as *San Andreas*, *Noah* or other apocalypse movies. I want to present the possible scenarios to be as informative as possible while creating a space for intuitional awareness for the reader to tap into the untold part of the stories of the Earth Changes and how positive

destruction under a Divine Plan will exemplify order and structure while maintaining divine detachment.

What was specified in the maps and enumerations of possible events presented general sequences, but what will really happen will be extremely intense. This may ring true when you are partly witnessing the events and partly experiencing the events with some of your relatives and friends who may be dying, wounded or affected by contagions.

I am endeavoring to release this book tomorrow in a PDF soft copy format to be distributed to our main servers and advanced students first, so that they can prepare properly for the Earth Changes ahead of time.

There are a lot more events and predictions for the future phases of the Aquarian Life Period's First Cycle, but this book will not finish in time to serve as a guideline for many during the immediate period. I planned to release the first final PDF version tomorrow, August 22, 2015.

I plan to write more about future events and release the incoming eventuality of the New World in Chapter 13 with the help of our Master Seer and my team of Seers. We were able to dig into the future archive of the Earth Changes covering even the End of Days of the Earth. It is not my intention to supply you with scary stories of what might happen or overwhelm you with more apocalyptic endings. Maybe I will have to write a new book about each of the big endgames of the future, like when the Earth would become a sacred planet.

I would like to point out that I can't guarantee the 100 percent fulfillment of the predictions because even the Gods can change their minds and delay some destruction sequences. Look at Chapter 13 to have a more continuous perspective and study how you can become an agent of transformation from your level of development.

CHAPTER 8

THE DEATH OF OVER 50 PERCENT OF HUMANITY

WHY 50 PERCENT?

This is an estimate guided by the current predictions of how the Earth Changes will happen. If there will be an alteration to how the Divine Plan will play out, such as an intervention by the Cosmic Evil Hierarchy to save their disciples and cohorts at the Earth level, then the estimate might change. There are powerful forces out there, even beyond the Earth and Solar System Level, who have delayed and affected the plans of the previously aborted Earth Changes.

In last year's (2014) esoteric readings of the eventuality of the Aquarian Revolution, the casualties were estimated at about 35 percent of Humanity. Due to the interventions of some old Piscean Masters of the Good Side, the Beings of Mercy were invoked as part of their old habits and routine protocols. They postponed some of the flushing out of the first batch of Humanity, especially from the Indian subcontinent. The side effects of the delay and change of sequence increased the human toll to almost 65 percent. But, with some more esoteric adjustments by the Department of Destroyers lately, the figure came to just above 50 percent. It still has to be seen whether there will be 55 or 65 percent human casualties for the Earth Changes to finish their intended job. Even the Planet Earth is still adjusting and being prepared, so with the Kingdoms. There is a range given by the Lords of *Karma* which

has to be approved by the Inner Government, who will also partly execute the work of redemption.

The collateral of the Aquarian Revolution is not just humans. A great deal of destruction and extinction is also in store for the Animal, Plant and Mineral Kingdoms. I have reported some of these changes in the previous chapter. I can only mention a few of these alterations, otherwise it will push me again to make this book a thick one. I promised my Esoteric Editor, RS, that this book would be thinner than my previous one, the *MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE*. Even the Inner Government and the Lords of *Karma* are not very exact about all the tolls of the Earth Changes, because of the many factors that come into play from the Universal and Cosmic Beings. But, the most probable cause that attempts to deviate our predictions is the unpredictability of the Dark Side. All the efforts of the Good Side are directed towards thwarting their attacks and delay tactics against the timeline of the most awaited Earth Changes.

*To most humans, the Earth Changes are a disaster. To the Holy Beings who usher in the Aquarian Life transition from the Piscean Period, it is a birthing process. It has its pangs of pain as well as its joy when consummated, and a liberating sound...
aaaah!*

CHAPTER 9

WHERE TO GO AND WHEN

Where to go to be safe and when? This is probably the most important data for some of the readers. But let me tell you that there really isn't a sure shot answer to this. It not only depends on whether or not you know a safe location, but also if you know what is the best time to get to these safe places. Another important aspect is whether you know when not to be in the most dangerous locations that are pre-programmed to get badly hit.

I don't know how I can tell you, with some discrimination, about these spots, because most of you who are interested in this information might be living in these dangerous zones where some of the calamities will hit. What if you get the message in time and you doubt the book's prediction, but it does happen? Or what if you followed my advice to relocate to the safe places, but it got delayed? How can you even convince your spouse or family members to pack up and move somewhere in the boonies - to some high mountains where the internet signal is weak to none? So, you can imagine that it is very complicated, even for me, to stop most of my work and global business operations to relocate to some unknown corner of the Earth, where there is not much cell phone signal. The safest places anyway are in those locations where not too many people would go, so that you can be safe from civil unrest and epidemic contaminations.

The time when you actually start to see the initial triggers might be too close or too short-notice to even tell your children to take a vacation from school, buy their tickets and pack their stuff. I don't want to be responsible for advising you to do anything aside from giving you some hints and sharing my insights. I would like to present it as neutral information. I am neither your consultant nor are you paying me to be your adviser. I did not want to include this data in my book at first, but I feel obliged to those ready Souls who are looking for the hints to move to their immediate next steps, so that they can fulfill their mission according to their Soul's purpose. Maybe some readers are advanced Souls who are ready to jump anyway and are tired of waiting for the signs. Maybe you are a parent of an advanced child whose main role is not to give him or her a regular education, but to keep him or her safely incubated until he or she becomes an Initiate or a Saint. Parents of advanced, would-be Saints or Masters have a deep knowingness about their kid's destiny, even at the subconscious level. I have been talking to a few parents whose kids are already at a Saint's level and they are open to this advice.

So, before I will point out some important rules of thumb to locate your safe havens, I will first wash my hands of any blame whatsoever by telling you that I waive my right to be taken as your professional adviser or coach. I am not here to tell you what you need to do. Is this clear, my dear reader? But if what I am going to say makes sense and corroborates with your own sane reasoning, then I invoke your freedom and power to execute intelligently.

SAFE PLACES TO BE IN AND UNSAFE LOCATIONS TO STAY AWAY FROM

These guidelines will help you ascertain how to select your safe location and will provide some criteria to be aware of in the process.

1. Altitude of Locations

Higher altitude locations that are at least 1,000 feet above sea level and away from the sea or ocean area will be safer. If you do not want to expose yourself to super-sized tidal waves, then I would advise you to keep away from the Ring of Fire. I will not specifically mention exact cities, because it might cause unnecessary confrontation with reality. So, choose higher ground, with a stable tectonic track record and position yourself preferably, close to a source of fresh water. If you are in a fertile area which can grow a variety of fruits and vegetables, then that is even better.

2. Islands

Many islands might be washed away and destined to be sunk, because they are not part of the next-steps plan of the Earth. I will not mention these locations, because they are great in number. If ever you are on an island, stay away from the beach and stay as high as possible.

3. Congested Places

Congested places that are toxic and polluted are targets of destruction to clean up the Earth fast, so the safety quotient is very low here. These locations have an even higher probability to be targeted if they are toxic, near the coastal areas, and considered as sin cities. The formula for destruction selects these three criteria.

4. Over Populated Areas

Over populated areas are targets of epidemics, starvation and civil unrest leading to violence. With too many people around you who are not a part of your team, the competition for safety and survival goes up. If you live in an over-populated area, then I would suggest that you rent or find a vacation spot in an alternate and more secure location.

5. War Torn Areas

War torn areas or conflict zones are doomed for destruction by violence. The scars from their past will induce their negative *karma* to be reactivated. Anger and vengeance are magnets of the Negative forces to execute their powers of destruction, aside from the execution of destruction by the Good Side. So, these locations will be intense zones and battle grounds infested by the Dark Side.

6. Areas That Will Freeze During Winter

There will be extremely cold winters in some snow laden areas. This is one sight in my vision of the Earth Changes that will take a large toll on human lives. Unprecedented climate changes will be part of the killing techniques executed by the elements of nature. Very young children and the elderly will be the most affected groups by these phenomena.

7. Warm Areas

Warm areas will not only become very hot, but may experience drought and water shortages leading to crop failure. This situation will kill people because of heat strokes, thirst or starvation. Life becomes miserable and violent with extreme heat. It will create new deserts and abandoned seats of civilization.

8. Locations Close To Volcanoes

Locations close to volcanoes, even those that are dormant, are dangerous during Earth Changes. The range of distance away from these fire-makers which may be safer will depend on how big they are. I think a distance of 100 miles from volcanoes is a minimum requirement for safety, because their fallout or side effects, like ash plumes and pyroclastic flows, need to be considered. Refer to a volcanologist's guide on how to position yourself for safety to have peace of mind if you are close to a volcano.

9. Areas Near Tectonic Hotspots

Areas that have tectonic plate shifts or sensitive ground faults, which can endanger a town by cracking open and swallowing communities, should be avoided, especially as a vacation destination or as a relocation choice to move your family.

There are more things I would like to suggest, but I am just imagining how you may be taking this information now, if you just realized that your home is sitting on an earthquake zone or if you live by a volcano. The worst thing is if you read my book and predictions and you live in Los Angeles or on top of the San Andreas fault area in California. What would you do? That is the issue I was talking about. Does it really matter if you have read this book or not?

Maybe after you have read my book and its predictions, and you are selecting a vacation destination, you can still easily change your mind and alter your plans. If you live in these unsafe places, you have a job and three young children in school, while you are also a single parent, then there is hope because you can make a decision without opposition from your spouse, in case they don't believe in these things. I can imagine Noah when he was telling his children, relatives and neighbors that there will be a big deluge coming and even the Indian Manu convincing people, including the Seven Sages, to get prepared with a boat within the right time frame, because soon there will be a big flood.

TIMING OF THE MAJOR MILESTONES DURING EARTH CHANGES

Timing is as important as the right location. This is more difficult to discuss, because time is not on our side. The California timeline of the big earthquake and tidal wave is just around the corner while the diseases have already begun. I will not mention the exact date, so as not to cause

an unnecessary scare. Perhaps, these predictions are not in time for saving many.

My goal in writing this book with predictions about the Earth's calamities is beyond saving lives. It has more objectives than that, like the revelation that there is an organized Divine Plan that all need to recognize and collaborate with. This book also reveals that there are many facets to the Earth Changes and the Aquarian Revolution, so that the more advanced Souls can be exposed to these insights and act accordingly.

It all depends on where you are and what you are aspiring to achieve aside from being in a safe place. Money wise, the global meltdown which will wipe out the stock market and fiat currencies will start soon after the early impact from either a big wave or a widespread contagion. It will probably get worse as the impact accumulates and reaches a tipping point after a few months. So, the global economy's demise seems inevitable because any one or the other paths of destruction still leads to its death sentence.

Lucky are those who can save food, fuel and medicine for sick people and secure a water source and method of cooking food. Lucky are those who can invest in metals, especially gold and silver, because they will receive the good karma of wealth transfer to them, for the value of paper money, and stocks will go down the drain.

The timing to be alert on financial matters and money utilization will be once we notice sporadic or coordinated economic stop-gaps and shut-downs, due to any of the above destroyer teams. Soon currencies and economies will start to sink unexpectedly, sooner than we think. The Euro, US Dollar, Yen, Renminbi, Peso, Ruble, Pound and Rupee are also included in the endangered species category as of this time.

A time that is of importance is around February. The new Aquarian energy to clean the old Piscean world will descend and download during that time, so things can get more intense. August-September is also another yearly milestone of increasing challenges and bigger rounds of destruction. A large amount of *karma* will be purged through the increasing pressure brought by Earth Changes involving the positive destroyers to reconstruct the Earth geographically, and Humanity as a Being under siege. The 7 cycles of the different targets can also guide the rhythm of their cleansing, transformation or destruction.

After the first 2 to 3 years of action, when timelines are followed, there will be a slowing down period. Many of the side effects of the global economic crash would have hit the world so hard, that even America will be lying flat on its face, bleeding, losing energy and at its lowest level ever. Almost all governments would have failed by then, and currency as we know it now will not be useful. Cleansing of nations and humankind will continue, while redemption will also be at hand.

New emerging challenges will be met by new hopes and inventions will be brought out by the new Saints and Masters, who will be recognized by their service and character. Some disciples and initiates of the Dark Side will try to misguide the leftover Humanity. The more evolved Souls will move away from them, but the remaining humans who still have seeds of failures may be lured by these agents of the Negative Side. This is another sad story, but part of the drama of creation.

As you align, using the Aquarian Invocation as a tool to be re-engineered, and especially follow my recorded CD on the 4th Pillar of ARSE, your ability to see what you need to do to be safe ahead, and in the right place during the period of transition will be apparent. No matter what recommendations are available to you from either me or another spiritual guide, the problem lies in the execution and timing to do the right things.

Thus, do your best to find your spiritual group mates

who will quickly design a mission with you, to be worthy to be spared by the Gods who see your usefulness during the great period of Humanity's turmoil and the World's chaos. Find a new purpose that enhances your ability to use the Earth Changes as an opportunity to grow and get enlightened, instead of sulking and getting paralyzed by inaction and the fear of death. Use your money as soon as possible to buy not only food for your family, but food for the servers who will help you and others during the most difficult time.

Timing is not only important for your own survival, but for your growth and sustenance in the different key areas of life. Treat time as if it is a precious substance. Time should be spent every day to further evolve and serve as many beneficiaries as possible with all your resources and talent. One day everyone goes to the next life, but how one spends the remaining days ahead is more important than the past grandeur.

I always declare, that the only thing left in our life is our future. Spend it wisely and optimistically. Where and when to go during the Period of Transition is a matter of entitlement to be saved with the grace of good karma and because of the next great goals, aligned to a Divine Purpose we need to accomplish.

CHAPTER 10

YOUR SAFETY, SURVIVAL AND SUSTAINABILITY

The question we should be asking is “Why should you be spared and saved instead of others? Why should you be among the less than 50 percent of Humanity which is saved?”

Is that a valid question? And you can say, “why not me?” That is also a reasonable response. But, what if the Lords of *Karma* or Gods ask you the same question? What is your true answer?

YOUR SAFETY DURING EARTH CHANGES

Safety is first guaranteed if you are karmically entitled to be alive, because either you are a newer design that can be useful as raw material for the Aquarian Life Period or you have good *karma* and spiritual equity from serving in the past. The ones who will be useful for the new path of the New Humanity and the New World will be safer by natural selection of the Divine Plan.

There are programs initiated by the Department of Destroyers that look for the obsolete and useless people, especially the ones that have overdue negative *karma* like those who have been bad or stuck for some time. Thus, good luck or divine entitlement is a plus for those who want to survive.

Another criterion to be safe is knowing which safe places to go to and how to get there at the right time. I discussed this in Chapter 9. There are even safer areas within the previous

safe zones indicated by me. By rule of survival, the locations have to be accessible to water, electricity and possibly the internet. If the internet is shut down, it is good to have a radio to listen to and keep abreast of what's going on around us.

Safety and survival can become easier where there is good shelter, clean water, cooking equipment, a health facility or medical support near you, especially for those who have health challenges. It is better to have law enforcement officers close to you to make sure civil unrest is less probable. In a perfect world, you should have group mates who have different skill sets that include security, survival and sustainability, such as farming skills and agricultural capacity to grow food crops.

KITS FOR SAFETY

The following kits should be assembled by you, or by any of your family members who have the talent or liking for doing this:

KIT 1: Safety And Security Kit

There is no sustainability of life, even if you have stockpiled a lot of food, if you are not safe and secure. The bad guys can just take the food and gold away if you can't defend yourself and your loved ones. During civil unrest and anarchy, there is no normal law to protect you, so you will be forced to take matters into your own hands. This applies to nations as well as to individuals. You can't just watch your loved ones get hurt or killed without doing anything. You will regret it for the rest of your life if someone is raping or physically hurting your daughter who doesn't have any technique to fight back. Many years ago, I knew a man who was not trained at all. I saw another man drop a rock on his face, while his brother was lying on the floor after being punched by the bad guy. The brother was helpless and could not do anything, because he was not trained at all in any self-defense technique.

If you study a lot of computer software, because you think

that this will help you to improve your life, then why not develop a skill that can save your life or that of your family? Is it reasonable enough for you to consider my suggestion? Kids and adults have the right to defend themselves to preserve their own lives. Why work so hard to get a Master's degree and save much of your earnings for the future, only to be killed by a 'nobody' in the street, or by an intruder in your house?

Getting Martial Arts training needs time and disciplined practice. Even if you get a black belt, don't you think it is safer to use a stick to hit the hand of the attacker, rather than blocking it with your own hand? Martial Arts defense using hand-to-hand combat is also a perishable skill, so if you do not practice for some time, especially as you advance in age, the ability and agility can get lost. Whether you are old or still young, consider learning the basics of weapons for self-defense. They can be easily learned in a few hours. This is for sure. I will itemize only a few defense tools or weapons here, not for the sake of violence but rather for self-defense and peace of mind:

1. A Stick or Arnis (Originally A Filipino Combat Art)

You can use any stick, umbrella or baseball bat in an emergency, but for something that you can bring with you even in the airport or your car, consider getting a 28-inch long, hard wooden stick. This can be an immediate defense tool to protect yourself if you can't use a gun or knife. In the Philippines, we call this hard or sturdy stick, arnis. It is used for stick fighting or self-defense, even by old people. You can also use a light aluminum pipe if you don't have a hard wooden or rattan stick. Learn how to use it from a qualified instructor in your area. I offer online training for basic stick combat and survival self-defense through my school BIHC (www.bihcglobal.com). Normally, in order for you to be good at self-defense, you need a few years of training in Karate, Kung Fu or other Martial

Arts. But, my stick fighting technique called Samurai-Arnis Defense Strategy (SADS) is easy to use and very practical to implement immediately. It can even be applied to a Samurai weapon, if you have one.

2. A Kitchen Knife

Why did I not specify a Samurai or army knife? Most often, you don't carry these special knives with you all the time, unless you are a knife fanatic. In any adversarial defense requirement during a home invasion, the easiest weapon of access is the kitchen knife, and my guess is that you always know where it is in your kitchen. Even if you were a guest in another house, the kitchen knife is easily accessible. Most of you would have already used it when you cook, so you will have developed the habitual grab or hold for knife handling which is important for your safety. I will not teach you the defense technique here, but a sharp pointed knife is a deterring tool against an intruder, especially if they are not armed.

What is your choice rather than to swing the knife if someone wants to choke you or even punch your face anyway? It is natural to slash a kick or an aggressive attack, so even when you are not totally trained, the knife is a better option than being choked to death. I offer several hours of knife and Samurai defense training, but it is only offered in-person. So, it is more practical to take one of our online workshops and training modules which give a few hours of Samurai-Arnis Defense Strategy (SADS) to be able to become effective at it, even with 4 hours of online training.

Even a black belt Karate master will agree with me that a trained knife defender is extremely effective against any mode of attack. The good thing is that every house has a kitchen and a kitchen knife. You don't have to bring the tool or weapon with you. You have already invested in it.

3. Pepper Spray

Even as a skilled defender you can use a pepper spray if you don't want to splatter blood by using a knife to defend yourself. It is easy to use, especially for women, and it is available at an affordable price in many stores. All you need to do is to spray the spicy liquid on to the face of an attacker and you can quickly escape or do the next thing. It gives you more time to prepare the big defensive move. There is no need to practice much, as long as you know how to point and squeeze to the face, especially to the eyes. I don't think your spouse would like you to practice on them to develop this skill. It is self-explanatory when you get hold of an attacker. Generally, it is not illegal to carry them anywhere. Just remember to keep them in an easily accessible place and replace them when they get expired, for effective use.

4. Guns

This subject is controversial for many readers. I am not a proponent of violence. I would rather not shoot anybody or kill anyone, but if my life is at stake and I need to defend myself, my loved ones, or anyone in dire need, I might consider using it for self-defense. That is why most of my disciples and core staff members are trained to use guns, just in case a necessity arises. You need professional training to handle a gun, if possible, not only for safety but for effectiveness. In Texas, my state of residence in the United States, we have an abundance of guns and shooting ranges. So, most people are equipped with guns for home protection. If you are in Texas, it is safe to assume that even women are trained to shoot a gun. In many places, guns are not legal or allowed, but in other places you can join a Gun Club to secure a license to use them or to carry them in a concealed style.

Again, those of you who are pacifists and don't believe

in self-defense with weapons, may ignore this concept, until one day something might make you change your mind. If you are defenseless and get attacked badly, or if your family gets severely harmed in front of you by a 'nobody' who is not even armed, you will have a different experience and may change some conclusions about self-defense. It is fine and easier to watch other people in the street bleed after getting stabbed, but it is a different thing if you see your own blood coming out of your stomach after being stabbed. It can even be worse if the blood is coming from your own child's chest.

Principles do change after we go through certain kinds of experiences. I changed when I saw a small thin guy knock down a big man and smash the face of his opponent by dropping a rock on it. I decided to take Karate lessons when I was young, because I did not want to be put in a hopeless and helpless situation, just because I did not do my homework in self-defense skill development. But of course, at this age, I would still consider escaping rather than hurting someone, if I still have the chance to do so.

5. Any Hard Or Sharp Object

There is always a chance that you don't have your stick, knife or gun when you get attacked or are put in a dangerous situation. It can mean life or death. Use anything hard to block an incoming blow. It can be your handbag, an umbrella or a chair. Use pointed objects to hit back, including maybe high heels for women, if nothing else. It is a different psychology all in all. Just increase your awareness of what is around you wherever you go, including always being aware of the location of an EXIT door in a building or movie house. Just be more on the lookout as a habit. Talk to a military or police officer if you know one, or go to a survival training school and learn how to be street-smart.

6. Group Consciousness

It might take lifelong learning to become really excellent at personal security and safety, but you probably don't have the time to learn this craft even for a few weeks. I recommend, therefore, that you find a group of more trained members. Another safety measure and a smart move is to be around people who are equipped with personal security consciousness and survival tools. You will be safer than if you were alone or if you were the only defender of your family. In a situation of anarchy, it is good to have more properly armed or tooled-up members to defend the group of families. During civil unrest, many negative opportunistic gangs are also your potential enemies and threats, when there is not enough security from the government.

There will be a time during the Earth Changes when there is no normal law and order, so don't act as if there are still other defenders for your family. Take the responsibility of security and safety into your hands, if required. But it is better to stay with some experts who know what they are doing. Let them do the shooting, and maybe you can do the cooking or washing of laundry if you are a pacifist.

7. Energy Shield And The Good Old Law Of *Karma* As Your Protection

I will not expand much on safety and security measures by brute force and weapons, for some who are not warrior types. I will focus you back on spiritual self-defense by using the Law of *Karma* in your favor. Always be merciful and compassionate so that even in war or distressful times, you are safer than the rest. Mercy will also be extended to you when you are compassionate.

Learn how to use energy shielding, blessing techniques and psychic self-defense. The energy and stress will be so intense and chaotic during the Earth Changes that

it will be difficult to be peaceful. You can learn this in our healing courses from BIHC (BElife Institute for Higher Consciousness at www.bihcglobal.com). You can energetically and psychically shield your whole family, especially kids, from the psychological impacts of chaos and traumas due to witnessing the deaths of many people and even relatives.

YOUR SURVIVAL DURING EARTH CHANGES

Your safety is your first and foremost concern during the onset of the Earth Changes, but after you have gone through the rescue stage or fire-fighting mode and have escaped any immediate threats, then you have to switch to survival mode. This mode is about focusing on follow-throughs to stay well and alive, and doing whatever it takes to keep yourself and your loved ones afloat. There are two ways of navigating survival effectiveness:

OPTION A: Survival Instinct

First, you can use your survival instinct, if you have one. You can sense what you ‘must do’ to stay alive and survive, rather than what you ‘want to do’, which is sometimes based on the old habits of comfort and gullibility during good times. You have to switch your psychology to survival mode and be able to embrace even the most uncomfortable sequence, as long as it is right and the move is the best practice to allow you and your family to survive. This happens even during airplane crashes when survivors have to do whatever it takes to stay alive if the plane goes down in remote locations. What is normally acceptable changes in any extreme survival mode.

When I led retreats to the Himalayan mountains, at first my participants used all their best commercial items like baby wipes, sanitizing gels and rolled toilet paper. By the time that the last few days rolled in, all the urban life tools or items ran out. So, some people did not mind using anything that was

available from the bush. You will be amazed how far people had to walk to hide and pee. On the last day of the retreat, nobody minded hearing the sound of others urinating behind the bush! What I am saying here is that if there is no choice, people are forced to adapt, although there are some people who take more time to crank up their survival instincts.

Some people are natural in adapting to a variety of situations, so I call them 'wild flowers'. They are often born in a lower income family and raised in a rural setting. Others are in the urban 'house plants' category. Therefore, they do need some kind of boy-scout training at a young age or even when they become adults. They can go for survival training programs to learn how to light a fire or use firewood to cook and it can also be an enjoyable learning experience. Your upbringing determines what type of survival instincts you had been exposed to and eventually developed. So, I recommend that if you are the 'house plant' type survivalist, then you need to get exposed to some outdoor programs that educate you to be able to survive effectively. Get your hands dirty, so you will have deployable skills. Don't just read books or listen to a navy seal on YouTube or a SAS friend of yours. Create your own survival story when you stay alive.

OPTION B: Actual Survival Training And Education

Even if you are a naturally instinctive survivalist, I still recommend that you take some formal programs or training about survival. It is a big topic to master, because there is a wide array of specializations that one needs to learn proficiently, such as - radio and communication, food and water management, transportation, wilderness survival, combat and weapons, navigation, team building and leadership, health and healing strategy, dwelling and camping, financial management, etc.

Maybe you are good in cooking rice with firewood, but maybe you don't have the skill set of radio communication or healing infected wounds. Perhaps you can be a good healer,

but you have no confidence in food and water management or navigation. That is why, one of the first rules of survival is to be with people who have more experience than you, or to be with a group that can combine its talents and efforts to produce synergy in a survival mode. Have you seen movies where enemies become collaborators in order to survive? Sometimes you have to take extreme measures to survive. As the saying goes, the enemy of my enemy is my friend. That can also be used for survival in rare cases.

KITS FOR SURVIVAL

To educate yourself in the diverse field of survival, I would recommend that you read books on this subject. You can find them online or even in specialized Survival Emporiums and shops. They are mostly authored by ex-military survivors or professional instructors in Survival and Safety. There are a few important points you must not miss, even if you do not go to these training camps or the prepper groups. Think of survival in terms of the following assembly of kits:

KIT 1: Medical and Healing Kit

This kit is for wounds, snake bites, insect bites, etc. including first aid. You can easily find these pre-assembled kits in varying price ranges. The most important thing is not to become a collector of expensive and bulky kits. You need to functionally use them and practice enough to know how to use a tourniquet or how to bandage a wound. Most kids today are so overly pampered that they always ask mommy to do everything for them, even to put a small bandage on a small scratch on a finger. These house-plant kids will not make it easily in survival situations. Parents who are reading this, love for your kids is not always about helping them become too dependent on you. They need to develop life skills as early as possible. Don't assume that you will always be there for them. Love of a higher degree for our children includes preparing

them for life challenges and twists.

I recommend that people should not depend too much on medicine and medical kits because in calamitous situations, they may not be readily available. One of my passions is to train miraculous healers in energy healing science by using my BEwell Science™ program. We certify healers with a complete curriculum that addresses healing needs, ranging from first aid healing strategies to healing HIV/AIDS and even applications in PsychoEnergetics™, which help emotional and mental traumas that usually happen during catastrophic incidents. The survivors of the Earth Changes will require a lot of healing, because of the grief of losing loved ones or due to Post Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD) caused by devastating experiences of unparalleled proportions. You can heal yourself and others using your hands and the science of vibration and colors. That is why sometimes, some students and graduates call my energy healing techniques as vibrational medicine or color healing. The good thing is that an advanced healer in my school can heal up to 50 people together at the same time.

During the Earth Changes, one-on-one healing will become obsolete, because a healer will be needed to heal so many victims and dying patients that the ratio of health professionals or healers will be 'one is too many'. With the onset of contagious diseases, many doctors will even die with their patients due to cross-contaminations. When there will be no doctors, there will be no real hospitals anymore. Whether we like it or not, some doctors may also choose not to treat contagious people in the hospitals to save their own lives during the time of crises, especially if they have their own family and young children to take care of. This is the scenario that you should prepare yourself for during the Earth Changes.

You should learn energy healing science and take charge of your health and survival in the absence of a doctor or hospital. Forget about most of today's medical interventions

without pharmacological solutions. Almost every serious medical solution involves medication and surgery, often with specialized tools and highly sanitized environments. What if we don't have the electricity to make an operation theater functional? What if there are no more medicines? What will happen then? Healing will take over where medical supplies and interventions stop working. It is considered alternative medicine for now, but it can stand on its own, without traditional medication.

KIT 2: Food and Water Kit

As a basic requirement, you will need food that has a longer shelf life and does not need cooking, like what military field operatives use to stay afloat for weeks without having to cook. You can find these items online or in Survival Shops. It is best to visit these shops and ask the experts about the latest and most effective items. There are often less expensive gadgets or goods which can be more effective than some branded ones. Evaluate the track record and consumer's report. There are also big plastic containers that can be folded into 6 x 4 x 4 inches. These small containers can be expanded and stretched inside your tub to easily contain 100 gallons of water for your reserve use. This should keep you afloat for some time.

Most people today, especially in the cities, would not have more than 3 gallons of drinking water or even any water to cook food, in case the water supply shuts down. That is how we are living in the main cities of the world today. So, survival training is not only geared towards the rural jungle settings and wilderness. Some of the most difficult shifts of preparedness are called for in city life where society has been spoiled by the best infrastructure that is claimed to be fail-safe. Just imagine New York City without power and water for a week. Just imagine, 8.4 million people trapped in a city that doesn't sleep, as it is often called. It will become a city that stinks with starving and thirsty people. The situation can get worse in the winter.

In summer, it will still be extremely difficult without water, food, power, sewage, and toilet disposal. This is where water and air borne diseases will thrive. Survival in the cities will be difficult because of this scenario. Forest and jungle survival are a little different, and if you have the appropriate tools, then they might be easier than the concrete jungles of metropolises with so many people to compete for food and water.

But survival in terms of calamities is another scenario. It is urgent and important to first be safe. Then survival can be an hour by hour trick, especially if there is a sudden tsunami that hits a place while you are asleep. By the time you know it, you might be floating outside your house already. As such, the kits you prepared for months might not even be useful anymore. But I still recommend you to have organized kits and checklists.

There are water filtering and purification straws (such as Life Straw™) which can filter water from a normal pond or canal for direct drinking. They are now very inexpensive at around \$20 USD per piece. They are worth it. You can even use them or similar straws to drink tap water anywhere, instead of buying bottled water if you go to a village where clean drinking water is not easily available. One straw can be used for 1,000 liters of drinking water. Some bleach and other additives can also sanitize normal river water to be consumed safely. You just need to learn the mixing ratio tricks so as not to put excessive amounts of bleach in the water.

Canned goods are not the healthiest option to store for survival, but they are the most practical, because they are non-perishable, and have a longer shelf-life even without refrigeration. Some other tools, like a combination knife that has a spoon, fork, knife, bottle opener etc., all in one compact device, are good to have in your kit, especially if you have bought canned goods. Otherwise, make sure that you have a can opener or tool to open them with. That is a simple but big mistake, and a blind spot for many people. As they say, in survival, the devil is in the details.

KIT 3: Navigation Kit

This is one of the most important kits to have if you were ever lost in a jungle, or even in a new city that you are not familiar with. It is about more than just having a compass and a GPS, because there are no guarantees that your GPS will always have a signal. Navigation skills are really about knowing the application of directions, the sun's rays, stars, and map reading. It is about being aware of bearings and matching your instincts with science and map reading.

In a way, this looks easy, but most people fail in simple things, especially now that we are pampered by our talking GPS applications. Most people do not manage directions as a habit anymore, and do not even use the mapping faculty of the mind which allows us to know things like where the ocean side is, whether it is West or East, where the major arteries of transportation are, and some kind of awareness about where the source of water is with respect to the bearing of the camp site.

Water proof gadgets are better for rainy areas. Markers to leave an imprint along your path can be useful if you need to get back to your camp, but bad if you don't want to be traced by any adversaries. So, tactics should be calibrated according to the objectives of survival. The sun is probably one of the best tools for navigation when everything else is not available, so just know that the East is for sunrise and the West for sunset. The survival experts might be bored in this section by now, but I tell you, some people are so naïve that they can't use this information to find their bearing if they are inside a jungle or are lost, even during daytime.

KIT 4: Funds and Financial Kit

It would be nice to be able to use your credit card or cash to solve your survival emergencies. But, if there are no currencies like we know them in the future, then you can still use some of your belongings for emergency barter. For example, your watch can be used to barter since you have it on you at

most times. That is why it helps to have a known brand of watch so that you can exchange it for money or even bullets from a pawnshop. Even your gold ring with precious stones in it is another example of a high value, and an easy to carry item which can be used for emergency barter and funds. Sometimes, you need to give something favorable to another person to barter water or food.

Your kit should include silver coins or gold coins, if you suspect that fiat currency or paper money will be phased out soon. I would recommend that aside from money in your financial kit, you can still put another layer of contingency to hide money or valuables somewhere in your other kits, so if ever someone held you up and took your money from your wallet, at least you won't be bankrupt. Money can help in survival in an urban setting, but in a jungle don't hesitate to use your 100 US dollar bill, if you need to light a fire and nothing else is available. Your life can depend on it.

KIT 5: Transportation

If today, gasoline or diesel fuel stations are down and there is no electricity to run them due to a total power outage caused by a super calamity, then how much fuel do you have and how far can you drive your car? You may guess probably a few hundred miles without traffic jams. In reality, we don't think about a Plan B in most cases. It is best to always have reserve fuel stored safely where you can access and siphon it into your car fuel tank using gravity. In terms of disasters, your survival sometimes depends on the fuel available for your car as your only mode of transportation. The same applies to boats or a helicopter if you have one. You need fuel.

In fact, during Earth Changes, fuel will probably be one of the equivalents of currency to buy things or barter for the goods you need.

Fuel is not only part of survival, but also important for the sustainability phase. Those who have lots of fuel will be regarded as richer, especially during the total economic breakdown. That is why I cannot over emphasize the need to store fuel for your car as a big back up plan. There are many ways of storing fuel and combustibles. Consult an expert or even research from the internet.

I prefer to have an older version of the four-wheel drive car with a manual type transmission and minimal or no electronic gadgetry for survival purposes. There are not too many auto mechanics today who can fix computerized cars without electronic diagnostic equipment. These electronic and digital tools need power to use them and if there is a power shutdown, you will be helpless with a new car that got damaged. Also, the mechanical types are more dependable for survival in rugged terrains.

Some of my friends from the 'prepper' groups (emergency preparedness groups) use bio-diesel SUVs as their main mode of transportation, because they can use coconut oil or even the left-over cooking oils from McDonald's for fuel. Choose the tires of your cars or trucks depending on the predominant driving condition; mud tires are good for rugged muddy terrain during the rainy season on the mountainside, and snow tires for winter and mountain terrains. Your kit should also include brake fluid for your vehicle, oil change reserve and good automatic tools. Flash lights and extra electric wiring are very important; you can even include ropes and tarpaulin.

KIT 6: Weapons Kit

Weapons are not only for safety and security; they are also for survival and sustainability. This is big piece of the equation, to be successful during the Earth Changes and the Period of Transition from Piscean to Aquarian Life. This is what the disciples of the Positive Side usually underestimate and hardly focus on, whereas

the disciples of the Negative Side prepare a great deal. Therefore, the Good Side's Saints and disciples sometimes ended up being limited, suppressed or martyred in the past.

This situation and quality stem from the old Piscean nature of idealism and spiritual passiveness. Even religious teachings, like those in Christianity, are over-forgiving when they state that if someone spans you on your cheek, you should offer the other cheek. This might have been acceptable in the past, but it is no longer relevant today.

During the Earth Changes, the disciples, Saints and Masters have to be alert not to be eliminated. They have to be trained better to escape any threats or attacks to their lives. That is because if they get killed or impaired, then they will jeopardize their mission to live long enough to transform the Earth and Humanity, in order for them to usher the Earth to succeed during its rebirthing process.

This is one of the most crucial times for the world to adapt to the new Virtue of Divine Power which will anchor in the Physical Plane and the lower worlds.

The lower worlds are usually the dominion of the Negative Side. They have been residing and operating at this level for a long time, as mentioned earlier. Thus, they apparently have more demonstration of powers at the lower levels than the disciples of the Good Side. They can collect and create more money at the mundane level than the Good Side. Money is gross and easily contaminated by darkness and evil. That is why many religions have denounced it by declaring that 'money is the root of all evil' or 'money is dirty'. They are mostly right. We can conclude here that with more money, the Negative Side has a bigger budget for weapons in its relentless pursuit for violence.

To counter this, the Good Side will have to use other weapons and strategies to catch up in the aspect of defense at the lower planes, such as employing Spiritual Technology and esoteric self-defense through spiritual energy. So, the shielding technique along with spiritual blessings will be a great thing to do. My institute BIHC (www.bihcglobal.com), is conducting these esoteric programs for those who are ready and are willing to be equipped with new spiritual tools. Complete your weapons kit as soon as possible, with both esoteric and physical tools.

KIT 7: Team Building and Leadership Kit

Kits are not only needed for material possessions, like first aid and money. Skill sets and tools for tactical and strategic management that make the rest of your preparation useful are also a crucial 'kit' to ensure your success. I cannot over-emphasize the need for team building, not only for big groups but even for family survival. There should be a leader for each group to navigate and manage the proper planning and execution of the whole process.

If you don't have a team yet, start by identifying the group members who will be with you during the transition. You don't have much time to complain about personalities. Start small, so that there are less ego-trips and rivalries during the start-up stage. After the list of immediate members is created, start brainstorming who is really able to lead your group. There is always one who is better able to lead with the right attitude and aptitude. The group has to really identify this person, not only based on intellect or likeability, but also on the ability to lead and manage the struggles that come through the Earth Changes and with the leadership role. This is the most important aspect of preparation. Once the leader is appointed, the rest of the sequencing and implementation will be more organized, because the right leader will lead the way forward.

Without a leader, there is no team. You will have to be just a group and ‘play by the ear’ or use your instincts. This can be dangerous because most people will just fight or stay in chaos without knowing how to move forward in stressful times or crises. One of the worst things to happen can be that the group members will fight each other and waste their time and talents. If a group of people, including a family, want to survive and thrive during the most difficult of times, they have to select the most able leader, and then build a team. After that, the leader will manage the team to sustain it with effectiveness to keep on going.

Let me share some tips on how to avoid a few common pitfalls. Most training and education about goal setting and team building follow a certain old-school planning strategy. Be attentive to this because seeds of failure get exposed when you use the following strategy:

1. DO-BE-HAVE Strategy

What does this mean? Groups normally start by preparing their ‘to-do list’ and then they rush to execute it immediately. They usually invest a great deal of resources and time to fulfill the list. Let’s analyze this to demonstrate why it has a tendency to fail. Let’s apply it to a goal setting sequence.

Sample Goal 1

DO: *Training in martial arts or use of guns*

BE: *To become skilled in self-defense*

HAVE: *A safe and confident life*

How many people who are highly trained in combat are dead or paralyzed by a stab wound or a bullet? If a person is highly trained to fight, most often, without the proper character building, they tend to become arrogant bullies. So, they become targets of tougher guys or carefully planned attacks from their enemies. There is always an antidote to

one's power or feats. But, if one envisions oneself to be a very pleasant and caring person, who has confidence not only in martial arts, but also in diplomacy with a touch of kindness, then the person will have self-confidence even without excessive combat training. Thus, if the endgame of becoming more powerful and confident is kept in mind from the start, then the to-do list will change with a greater vision.

Sample Goal 2

DO: *Students will study hard and get good grades*

BE: *To become a professional after studying hard*

HAVE: *To have a good, successful life*

How many students follow this sequence and fail? That is because if you start without a complete vision in mind to guide the (becoming) preferences of the DO and BE processes, then there is no certainty of the endgame. Many succeed temporarily, because they are intelligent students, but do not develop good character, and fail at the end, because of wrong attitude. If they had started to envision a balanced and more fulfilled career life first, then building a good attitude would be included, and not just the sequence of studying hard.

Sample Goal 3

DO: *Start a business and work hard*

BE: *To become a rich businessman or entrepreneur*

HAVE: *To have comfort, wealth and fame*

How many start-up businesses close after a few months of operation? Not all businessmen become rich and famous; not all those who start a business become businessmen or entrepreneurs. There is no certainty of having wealth and fame when you do not envision the ENDGAME of a successful, well-rounded person who has the right

combination of attitude and aptitude, and not just a hard-working quality. There is more to becoming a successful entrepreneur than skills and hard work. The ability to be a strategist, be enterprising, love to work with people and serve stakeholders also need to be included. If business is just defined as the relentless pursuit to achieve goals, then those who work hard and almost kill themselves with stress would have become rich, famous and successful entrepreneurs. I know many business people who play a lot of golf, have a good time and spend fewer hours in the office, but are very successful.

Sample Goal 4

DO: *Find a nice person and get married*

BE: *To become a good wife or husband*

HAVE: *To have a happy family life and be fulfilled*

If you are one of those who followed this path, you may understand why this formula does not always work or does not guarantee a happy ending. Well, you may also say that there are a lot of happy husbands and wives who made their 'to-do' list in this fashion. I can say that their happiness might not actually be from their spouse, but perhaps from being fulfilled in their career which could be supplanting the lack of joy at home; or perhaps they are just lucky to be able to achieve their goals with good *karma*. With good *karma* or Divine Grace, you can do almost anything without struggle.

Let us demonstrate the Team Building and Leadership effectiveness of the New Goal Setting Strategy. We use this concept in my institute, WILGA (Wisdom Institute for Leadership and Global Advancement – www.wilgaglobal.com) for refining and culturing leaders.

2. HAVE-BE-DO Strategy

Start with the Endgame or Vision in mind, which has the highest potential and make that your North Star. Anything you do daily, including the prioritizing of execution and budgeting of time, talent or resources will align to this Endgame, whatever happens.

This is the true alignment method for goal setting and implementation. Many will be challenged to shift course as they face obstacles. There are also diversions as you move along, such as temptations to do other things that are urgent but not important, or an over emphasis and concern on important things that are not urgent. These disturbances in daily life can easily shift your course in the direction of the obsolete DO-BE-HAVE Strategy, because the latter does not have a solid North Star or Lighthouse to align your navigation process.

In the journey of life, you need to align not only to your North Star, but you also need to understand the processes and stages of your journey. It is like this:

- **The Lighthouse** is your destination on the shore of fulfillment. It is also your vision/endgame and the HAVE.
- **The Compass** is your Mission along with the mission statement (or slogan) to remind you of your direction. It is also your BE in the strategy.
- **The Map** represents your plans, which include the Execution Plan. This changes according to the proactive observation of your course. If there are obstacles along the way, circumvent them or destroy them. Thus, your plan must have creative-adaptability accompanied by the sense of purpose from your vision, with the 'I HAVE to' attitude or ENDGAME in mind. The daily to-do lists can

be ever changing, but not the vision and endgame that you have set for yourself.

This strategy works best for your survival and sustainability, because of its valuable purpose and meaningful execution. Any move and execution will not lose momentum, because you keep going towards the lighthouse of your Life, no matter what. This is the inner trigger for self-discipline and persistence towards your life's goal(s).

Let us look at how we apply this concept to the Sample Goals which we had discussed earlier. Whether it is applied to team building and leadership for survival's sake or sustainability, the strategy should be done rightly.

Let us analyze the better way of achieving your endgame by the new strategy. Using the new strategy, we will rearrange the words and sequences as follows:

Sample Goal 1

HAVE: A safe and confident life

BE: To become skilled in self-defense

DO: Training in martial arts or use of guns

HAVE: A Safe and Confident Life

Using this technique, you have to include a more enriched visual of yourself, colored with the best things that allow you to maximize your potential in this life, such as including your meaningful contribution to society while enjoying healthy aging. So, your goal to be safe and confident is not really the end game, but it is a means to an end. This new strategy allows you to first get inspired to create the most meaningful goals which will motivate the BE and DO steps. The DO-BE-HAVE strategy does not create that motivation but rather, in a linear way, pushes you to achieve things by sheer desire to win or finish the goal. It is more of a push-to-achieve obsession which is commonly known as 'passion'.

It can sometimes be a wrong passion at the end, because disruptions along the way can make you fixated on the sequence of the 'to-do' list from the old impetus.

BE: To Become Skilled in Self-Defense

Since your vision is bigger than just safety and confidence, you are not preoccupied with only defending yourself, but rather you can focus on becoming a positive person with diplomatic qualities, so that you don't get sucked into trivial matters or squabbles. You are alive because you are focusing on the positive lifestyle and attitude, and not obsessing that someone is out there to get you, which is what the first strategy can end up doing.

DO: Training in Martial Arts or Use of Guns

When you have your new endgame or vision of a good future, are alive and fulfilled, you don't make your 'to-do' list with an end-of-the-world attitude. Don't punish yourself for not being the best shooter or the black belt Karate Ka. Instead, you do it as an avocation while enjoying the process of developing the skills of self-defense. The first strategy of DO-BE-HAVE pushes you to become obsessed with the goal of safety which makes your daily life focus on survival instincts and not on living a good life.

As part of your practice to master this HAVE-BE-DO Strategy, revise the other sample goals in this chapter and widen your horizon. Try to create the vision and endgame of the second to fourth sample goals from the previous section. Develop a more creative approach to the BE and DO, that can satisfy the bigger endgame.

This strategy should be employed for team building and leadership development for survival and sustainability. So, the questions at the end will be answered by a better vision:

What are you going to do after surviving the Earth Changes that is worthwhile and bigger than your previous achievements?

After paying the price of surviving life-threatening situations and experiencing all the austerities and struggles brought by calamities, what is the greatest gift you will offer as a reward to yourself and to life at large?

What value do you add to society if you were alive after the Earth Changes?

What are you becoming as you pursue the process of being alive and safe during the transition?

This process is not just about material objectives anymore, but it includes the humane aspects of growth and realization. Are you hiding in the bushes and becoming a recluse just to be safe? Or are you spending most of your time helping others in need, while maintaining your safety? Who/what will you become as an individual or group? Maybe you will grow stronger and wiser as a byproduct of the many tests and challenges, so there will be a price to pay for a higher vision and a tuition fee to become wiser, stronger and more mature.

The BE or becoming is a dynamic visualization bringing dynamic growth and power, which is not locked by the expectations of the DO or 'wanna be' of the first DO-BE-HAVE Strategy. This also applies to your business and career. When you use this powerful strategy, you will not just BEcome a businessman to HAVE wealth and fame. Instead, you will focus on being a pump of money and resources to contribute to society and become a social entrepreneur or philanthropreneur.

My dear readers and students on the path of self-mastery and service, it is not too late to change your strategy and adopt the HAVE-BE-DO strategy to restart your planning by

bearing in mind your best endgame, while you realize what you are becoming in the process. You will learn to creatively adapt your 'to-do' list according to the best practices and action plans. You will achieve more as you start to consistently align to your North Star and vision of future goals with this strategy.

In your team building and leadership strategy, avoid complacency and the lure of success orientation. Focus on your vision's achievement more than on your own success and happiness. The last two objectives will most probably affect your 'to-do' list and will sacrifice your mission, because most of the processes and requirements for achieving a bigger vision might bring some discomforts and require sacrifices. Learn to embrace discomforts that come with what you are becoming. Wisdom and noble service have an expensive price which might not include the typical happiness of a normal person or the success of a typical executive.

Most of the extraordinary achievements of great legends have come after paying a high price, or rather I call them investments of a different kind. The greatest leaders of the world may have become sacrificial lambs, but they harvested big time equity for societal growth and human advancement. Become one of the 'who's who' during the Earth Changes and be a legend during the period of transition. Lead your vision. Lead in life, so that you will be the emerging leader of the Aquarian Life Period.

I will not elaborate on the other items for survival, because they need to be researched by you due to their technical nature and variable regional availability, such as - radio communication equipment, solar chargers, submersible water pumps run by solar powered battery systems, etc. These are quite technical and what you need will depend on many factors like your family size, your budget, whether these items are locally available, whether they will be available within the right time, whether they will be covered with warranties, etc. You can study many

of these things online. Talk to experts in calamity survival like the “preppers” or emergency preparedness groups and maybe some of your friends or veterans from the military. They know a lot about survival and safety.

My team and I have done a great deal of research on these items, but I don't have all the time to train people, because I am busy writing books to catch up with the Earth Changes timelines. In fact, this book is being written at the speed of light, metaphorically speaking. It is being created and produced in just one month.

YOUR SUSTAINABILITY DURING EARTH CHANGES

When it comes to sustainability, your strategy should consider plans that are for the long haul, so that you don't just live in a struggle or defensive mode.

The modus operandi during the Sustainability Phase requires a great deal of leadership strategies, infrastructure planning, people's strategy including talent management with succession planning, and eventually a complete ecosystem to nurture growth and continuity of life, bringing fulfillment to the individual as well as the community.

In food and water management, for example, instead of depending on austerity to save food, growing food is the next step. It's the next preparation to have a bigger team of specialists in this line who can develop the infrastructure to produce a surplus. Instead of just using a Life Straw™ filter or bleach to purify water for drinking, a bigger water well may be drilled for sustainability. A big water tank source with back up plans is to be constructed. Therefore, creating a Water Department will be separate from the Food Department.

The Research and Development Department will

also be created to include technology and science for the various processes. Eventually, the overall infrastructure plan will be a combination of different strategies for leadership, operations, human resources, technology, finance, research and development, public relations and auditing. In the second phase, a marketing, sales and branding strategy will be included along with legal, procurement and outsourcing strategies.

The Sustainability Strategy will expand the one group or team into departmental teams, so that there is talent recruitment, training, talent promotion, succession planning and new team building for each specialization.

Sustainability is a much bigger game with a futuristic and proactive approach, instead of a reactive one, which is greatly needed for survival and safety. The most important part of sustainability is the leadership strategy. Without it, all the other departments and strategies will not work well. The right choice of leaders who will be the main strategists and the right teams of implementers are the key to sustainability.

The vision of the sustainability phase has to be redesigned to create a quantum leap for the group. It will give rise to the development of talents and experts of different sorts because they will have a prong to grow and master their craft or skills. It is very difficult for 1 or 2 people to deliver sustainability. You can be safe alone! You can survive easier with 2 or more people. But, you can't be sustainable without a pool of talents who will contribute to the greater whole, while experiencing the synergy of benefits by just focusing on implementing their chosen line of work. Everyone will produce to make the group harvest on a bigger scale, more than in a linear way.

If your plans for the Earth Changes do not have a good survival success because you will be alone defending yourself and your family, then it is about time to revise your vision and

start joining a group which can protect you and your loved ones. Or, if you do not have a good plan for survival because you are only 2 or 3 in the group without a team formation, then it is time to recruit new talents and adjust your plans or preferences.

If you don't have a lot of talents in your group that can satisfy the checklist for sustainability, then you have a short time to recruit more talents and think of who can be assigned to different departments, when you need them to step up for training and future appointments. The training can be planned ahead of time.

Now that you have a safety and survival checklist, and even a skeletal game plan with contingencies for the sustainability phase, you will be better off when you strategize with longer-term vision, so that it brings you the application of the HAVE-BE-DO Strategy to be inevitably fulfilled.

I wish you the best safety and survival strategy along with the most effective sustainability to be part of the less than 50 percent of Humanity, so that you will be lucky to serve your mission in life, while working harmoniously towards the vision of your legendary life.

CHAPTER 11

THE EMERGENCE OF THE NEW WORLD AND NEW HUMANITY IN 15 YEARS

We usually say that no matter how big the storm, it is followed by sunshine. This is true even of the big Earth Changes that happened during the sinking of Atlantis, the ancient continent that had a parallel story with the ancient figure of Noah and the great deluge.

The K/T Extinction around 60 to 65 million years ago had eliminated about 75 to 80 percent of all species, including the dinosaurs. Mammals and birds emerged as dominant vertebrates as a result of this catastrophic mass extinction. This is where Humanity started to become a priority in the evolutionary curve of the Earth. History tends to repeat itself in many ways.

After the clean-up of obsolete things and the elimination of non-promising human materials for the Aquarian Life period, the Earth Being and the Inner Government of Holy Masters will bring the next steps of their Aquarian Game Plan to work. This includes the salvaging of species and the restructuring of Humanity required for the Period of Transition. This *modus operandi* called the Earth Changes will transform the world and Kingdoms from the Piscean Lifestyle to the Aquarian Life system. This will be the commencement of the New World, with a New Order and Structure, which will be the initial playground for the New Humanity.

STOCKS OF THE NEW HUMANITY

There are many ramifications to the batches of human stocks during the Period of Transition, which will bring Humanity into its Transitional state and the World into its new form. Let's look at the groupings of Humanity during this period.

1. Left Over Stocks

These are the people who are left over from the time of change and destruction which can last until approximately 7 to 15 years from the initial trigger. This batch is composed of adults, the youth and the small children who survived the transition.

2. New Stocks During the Earth Changes

This includes the new babies who will be conceived and born after 2015 and will survive to see the post-Transition period. Many of them will have the Aquarian stamp to stay and be a part of the New Humanity's post-Transition phase.

3. The True Aquarian Stock

These are the new babies who will be conceived and born after 2025. They are the true Aquarian stock showered by the download of the 7th Ray Aquarian energy. The 7th Ray is the last to be downloaded out of all the Rays under the Aquarian Life energy for this initial period of 150 years. The 7th Ray is a term that denotes the type with highly organized and structured energy from among the 7 different Ray quality Beings of the Universe. The 7 Rays can be better understood by comparing them to the 7 Archangels with different qualities or the 7 Spirits before the Throne of God which have been mentioned in the Bible. I have discussed the subject of the Rays at length in my books, especially *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed*. You can also visit the Glossary for more information.

4. Incarnated Members of the Spiritual Hierarchy

This is a special group of Saints and Masters who have been incarnated in different periods including pre-Earth Changes, during and immediately after the Earth Changes. This group is not normally categorized under Humanity, but is part of the contributory players who will lead the re-designing and reengineering process of Humanity. They will guide Humanity through the Period of Transition. They are born as human beings incognito at first, for their protection from the Dark Side and the ignorance of Humanity about their higher development and seemingly absurd nature, according to Humanity's typical index of understanding.

VIRTUES OF THE AQUARIAN PERIOD

The aggregate of the groupings mentioned above will bring a new way of life empowered by the new vision of Aquarian Life, which is colored and governed by the following new virtues:

1. Aquarian Organized and Structured Lifestyle
2. Aquarian stricter Rhythm and Timing in life
3. Aquarian Auditing capability with new Criteria and Measurement of results and performance
4. Aquarian Fairness and Justice, demonstrating a new way of governance and calibrated love
5. Aquarian Coherent Lifestyle and Synthesized Consciousness
6. Aquarian Alignment and Balanced Life guided by a New Divine Purpose
7. Aquarian compounded virtues integrating the aspects of Power, Love and Creative Intelligence

I recommend that you study Chapter 21 of my book, *MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE*, to go deep into this topic and look for yourself at the new template of Aquarian

consciousness. If you would like to check which virtues are required at your level of development, then you need to study Chapter 22 of the same book, which explains the exact curriculum and life rituals needed for people at different levels of development.

THE TRANSITIONARY PHASE OF NEW HUMANITY

The New Humanity will start to emerge over a period of about 15-20 years (from 2015 to 2035), although the maturity of the Aquarian Humanity will be more pronounced from around 2054. After the Earth Changes have done their purification work, the New Humanity will gradually take shape. At first, the world needs to be rebuilt and that is a lot of work, even more than we can imagine. That is why there are some leftover human stocks of the Good Side from the Piscean Humanity and Piscean Transitional disciples who have to be spared, because of this rebuilding process. They will bring the best practices and wisdom of the past, while downloading the new order and structure by which the new Aquarian society will be molded and the new Aquarian consciousness will be organized.

NEW CHARACTERISTICS IN THE FUTURE

The New Humanity will be more spiritually advanced, mature and exoterically responsible. They will be very mentally intelligent, not only in science and technology but also in terms of abstract and philosophical thinking. They will be less emotional and more detached. Humans of the New Era will be organized, structured and healthier than today. They will not only have brain-power but also more will-power and Soul power. The level of the current Intelligentsia will be equivalent to the Mainstream Humanity in the near future.

The compressed and arduous task of rebuilding our New World from chaos and destruction will bring forth the best out of the human survivors, guided by the Holy Masters and Saints during this period. It will be a powerful partnership of the Inner Government at the physical plane and the emerging New Humanity.

Such an incoming period will demand the genius and exemplary performance of everyone who will rise to the occasion of this greatest opportunity. Lucky are those who will be available for maximum service and usefulness in these times, because the New Saints and Masters will come from this opportunity.

INITIATION OF HUMANITY

Humanity will undergo an initiation to its next level with the required purification and purging of negative *karma*. Its auras will be cleaner and purer, ready to acquire the New Aquarian Virtues and adopt a new consciousness that is fresh and exponentially progressive. The Soul of Humanity as a Being will be more awakened and ready to implement its new Aquarian purpose, aligned to the New Aquarian Life governance. Its new role is ascertained to be a more responsible custodian of the evolution of the Lower Kingdoms (Animal, Plant and Mineral) until the New Humanity becomes the true master of these Kingdoms.

The New Humanity Being will be able to neutralize its negative *karma* with the Animal Kingdom and help the Plant and Mineral Kingdoms to systematically evolve to a greater degree beyond our present imagination. This emerging New Humanity will be working towards the golden period, when the Christian prophecies will come true. Isaiah 11:6 mentions about the time when “the wolf will live with the lamb” and

Isaiah 35:1 mentions that “the desert will rejoice and blossom”. If you want more details about the future works and roles of the New Humanity, read Chapter 8 (The New Humanity and the New World) of my book, *MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE*.

The New Humanity will usher in the reappearance of the Great Ones and the return of the Christ. When this happens, we will understand why the Earth Changes have to happen and why we need to pay our dues and play our roles, no matter what it takes.

CHAPTER 12

THE DARK SIDE

The Dark Side has been feared for a long time by Humanity, especially by religious and spiritual people, and by those who understand how it operates. It is depicted in many films as the groups behind the chaos and disorder of the World. In the film *Star Wars* (1977), you can find one of the best fictional examples of the covert and destructive pursuits of the Dark Side. Even the film series *Lord of the Rings* (2001-2003), *X-Men* (2000-2011) and *Harry Potter* (2001-2011) demonstrate how relentless and skillful the Dark Side can be.

Many cultures call the Negative Side by different names. Churches have always denounced the Dark Side, calling it Evil, with a boss named Satan. Hinduism and Indian epics have the most elaborate narrations of the Dark Side's work woven into the day-to-day affairs of Humanity. These events are expressed in the Dark Side's work of betrayal, plots against the Good Side and many wars fought between them.

For example, the story of the *Mahabharata*, featuring the epic war fought between the two princely groups of cousins, the 5 *Pandavas* versus the 100 *Kauravas*, showcased the bouquet of deceit, jealousy, lust, betrayal, greed, and the many prominent sins of Humanity, as part of the twisted and conniving schemes of the Dark Side. In one of the episodes, the 100 Kaurava brothers, connived to invite the Pandavas for

a retreat in their new house, but they tried to burn them alive as the whole palatial house was constructed from lacquer.

Esotericists and Masters have called them by other names like the Dark Brotherhood, Lords of the Dark Face, the Black Lodge and the OS (Other Side). Alice Bailey's book, Letters on Occult Meditation, citing Holy Master Djwhal Khul, mentions the following:

“The Dark Brother retards progress and shapes all to his ends; the Brother of Light bends every effort to the hastening of evolution and - foregoing all might be His as a price of achievement - stays amid the fogs, the strife, the evil and the hatred of the period if, in so doing, He may by all means aid some, and (lifting them up out of the darkness of earth) set their feet upon the Mount, and enable them to surmount the Cross.”

- Holy Master D.K.

THE HIERARCHY OF THE OTHER SIDE

Esoteric writers talk about the Dark Side as powerful and organized. Sometimes they are talked about as being more daring and confident in their work than the Good Side, and have been highly trained to execute their job at any cost. Their jobs can include assassinating the good leaders to obstruct the Good Side's evolutionary work. They are excellent at what they do and do not hesitate at all. That is why some of their fighters and disciples, like the modern jihadis and crusaders, are the most dangerous groups. They are willing to die for their cause, while the disciples of the Good Side are not as fearless, and are afraid to get hurt or to die for their mission, except for a few legends like Martin Luther King, Mahatma Gandhi, Moses and Jesus.

The Dark Side belongs to a staffed Hierarchy and has its Initiates and Masters of a high grade, parallel to the White Brotherhood, the Good Side.

Once when I was meditating in my younger years, I saw how the Positive and Negative Sides project their confidence and the relentless pursuit of their goals. I saw two Beings talking to God, their boss. The Good Side's disciple, while kneeling with his head bowed down, said in a soft voice, "God forgive me, for I don't know what I am doing. I have somewhat failed to bring back home many sinners." On the other hand, the Dark Side's disciple, standing in an arrogant poise declared, "God, forgive me, I know what I am doing. I have killed so many of my enemies and overthrown many governments, as usual."

This is the scenario even today. Religious and spiritual groups are busy fighting each other. They are so focused on doing their own thing, that they have forgotten that the real enemy is the Dark Side, which is so passionate and relentless in pursuing its involutory mission to negate the Divine Plan. Do you know why the negative side of life is sometimes winning in the social setting?

THE DOMINION OF THE DARK SIDE

Holy Master Djwhal Khul also talks about the dominion of the Good and Bad Sides.

"On the physical plane and on the emotional plane, the Dark Brother has more power than the Brother of Light, not more power per se, but more apparent power, because the White Brothers choose not to exert their power on these two planes, as do the Dark Brothers. They could exert their authority but they choose to refrain, working with the powers of evolution and not of involution."

- Holy Master D.K.

Presently, the Dark Side has already penetrated the different levels of the Earth's energy field, because there is more continuity of Cosmic energy through its planes. So, Cosmic Evil can also penetrate the higher planes of the Earth more easily. It even affects the higher Divine Plane of the Masters. Planetary Heaven is exposed to Cosmic Hell now more than ever.

I will not discuss these higher levels of exposure and the dangers from the Dark Side further, because most readers cannot fathom the implications of the cold wars between Cosmic Evil and Cosmic Good. Only the Good Masters from the most advanced evolution can handle Evil above the Cosmic World.

THE DARK SIDE EXTENDS BEYOND HELL AND PURGATORY

Religions have always believed that the Dark Side is in Hell. This is partially true, but they also have access to almost anyone, because they have cohorts and tools that can be deployed to spy on and infiltrate human beings. They can infiltrate and use the species of the Animal Kingdom like insects, snakes and crows as their allies. They can control some elements, entities and even *discarnates*.

They wield some degree of power like the Good Side. They are empowered by the energy of the Macrocosm, just like the sun radiating to both the good plants and the weeds. We can analyze them like the perennial weeds to understand their survival, sustainability and continuity of existence.

THE SINKING OF ATLANTIS

The Dark Side is one of the causes behind the sinking of Atlantis. They injected illusions, fears, greed and many negative qualities in Humanity at that time. This led to the misuse of powers and intelligence by Humanity during the Atlantean Root-Race. Because the Holy Masters were physically incarnated,

Humanity was educated in magic as a craft. As time went by, humans being humans, capable of erring and being corrupted, succumbed to the lure of the Negative Side. Thus, at the end, the application of magic became Black Magic.

This started the wars between the Good Side and the Negative Side resulting in the total destruction of the whole continent. It led to the withdrawal of the White Brotherhood from the domicile where human beings operate. The sinking of Atlantis is an example of massive Earth Changes that happened with the involvement of Humanity, the Inner Government of the Good Side and the Hierarchy of the Dark Side.

MODERN WORKS OF THE DARK SIDE

The modern modus operandi of the Dark Side is more commercially, politically, scientifically, and socially inclined. It has infested religions as well. In fact, it has hit the esoteric groups badly, tiring them in a way. To them, their work is a mission on their side of the Macrocosmic Plan (or God's Plan), aligning themselves to the bosses of their Hierarchy, the Dark Brotherhood.

Let me briefly discuss some of their undertakings. Here are some of their works:

1. Temptation Strategy

The Dark Side's tactics are the tests of the Good Side. Whether you are an ordinary human being or a Saint, the Other Side's disciples or initiates can try to lure you to make mistakes against your level of virtues. This is called temptation. Even Masters like Jesus and Buddha were presented with temptations before they achieved their spiritual Initiation. Everyone has their threshold of virtues; thus, temptation is a test for all levels.

The Dark Side has many tricks to execute their temptations. They first confuse you to make choices and then insert some whispers of wrong answers into your

inner ear, mind or emotions. When people (or even Saints) become weak, they succumb to these negative suggestions or programs. This is especially true of people who are under the influence of alcohol or recreational drugs. The Negative Side whispers wrong actions for them to execute, such as even murdering somebody.

This is a tricky game, because most people believe in the idea of listening to their inner voice. The inner voice of the Soul is not easily heard by many people, especially by those who are not yet purified. So, it often comes from either a person's inner feelings via their emotional aura, or from a thought that stems from people's illusions. Seldom do people hear the inner voice from their Soul or get a sense which is not influenced by the past biases of their emotional and mental life. The whispering strategy is a forte of the Dark Side and a commonly employed technique to influence Humanity.

2. Inception Strategy

When people are sleeping, the less developed human beings go out-of-body and go to the lower worlds, sometimes including Purgatory. Criminals and lower life people will even go to Hell in their sleep, because of their lower or grosser frequency. What happens then? While sleeping, the mental and emotional auras of the person are used as the vehicles to get out of the physical body. These auras get infested with negative ideas or programs that serve as inception media and carry out the Dark Side's missions to be implemented. In a way it is similar to the movie *Inception* (2010). You have to watch this movie to get what I mean.

In fact, the Dark Side does this expertly. They misinform and lure people in influential positions into doing wrong things. Influential celebrities and leaders in top positions can be the victims of inception if the Other Side implants

twisted ideas and faulty decisions which negatively affect the world. These blunders of leaders are not easily detected until the results of their decisions are seen later.

The Negative Side also does this by using a telepathic method which is remotely controlled by their programs. At first, I was amazed by how they can copy the good techniques of the Masters of the Good Side. They have copied some of these, such as the use of inception to affect their disciples in executing their mission by overshadowing them with a similar method.

3. Clones and Misinformation Strategy

This advanced concept was demonstrated in the movie, *Star Wars: The Clone Wars* (2008), which has highlighted the cloning work of the Negative Side. Yes, the Negative Side has been creating many clones of even the Saints and Holy Masters who are programmed to misinform their subjects. People can sometimes be lured to follow the guidance of these false Saints or Masters. Sometimes, the Negative Side also produces clones of good people who are close to us or are points of vulnerability, such as a friend who looks so real while a person is dreaming. They can position the clones to bring fake messages during sleep time or while meditating.

This in turn has a negative suggestive program and puts a person in danger or causes them to negate a good cause. In fact, once infected by a negative clone, even a disciple of the Good Side can turn 180 degrees against their spiritual teacher's guidance in a single contamination. This is one of their major modus operandi. This technique was successfully used on some of my disciples who quit their mission.

It is sad to say that even the different Spiritual Masters' group has been losing its allies on the physical plane in this fashion. This is true of disciples who have reached the 1st

and 2nd initiations, which are the levels before a person can be called a Saint. Not until a person has reached the 3rd Initiation, or Sainthood, is a disciple safe from such influences of the Negative Side through temptation, inception, cloning and misinformation. Even at the high level of a 4th Initiate (one degree higher than a Saint), there is still a slight chance that they can get affected by misinformation and clones of the Dark Side. The clones of Piscean Masters can also guide students and disciples to follow old rituals of the Piscean Life which are obsolete. Thus, this delays the reengineering of the disciple into an Aquarian Life pattern.

The clones can be *thoughtforms* or illusionary sets of imagery portraying the personality of the cloned person or Holy Being, but with twisted messages and teachings. The clones can also appear in a dream state, especially the clones of the Saints, Holy Masters or spiritual teachers. Most people would not know the difference between the true and the cloned ones until they have a good Third Eye.

This tactic of the Dark Side works best in devotional disciples and people who are attached to others. As long as the Third Eye of an advanced disciple is not contaminated with the Negative Side's programs, it can help to detect the illusionary form of the clones, and can be used to destroy them by hitting with energy force. Thus, everyone who works along the path of Light should develop their Third Eye. You can study my book, *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed* or go for formal training provided by my institute BIHC (BElife Institute for Higher Consciousness - www.bihcglobal.com), when you are ready to develop your Third Eye for service.

4. Spiritual Technology and Implants Strategy

When you think of technology or science, most readers only think of Humanity's technical expertise. The Inner

World has far more advanced and sophisticated technical expertise and use of technical tools than Humanity. In fact, Humanity copies the technology from both the good guys and the Dark Side. The White Brotherhood and the Dark Side have disciples amongst Humanity who intuitively download science and technology including cloning, internet, search engines and even surgical implants.

The implants of the Negative Side have programs for involution and other negative endgames as part of their Plans. This modus operandi is pervasive and also affects the advanced disciples of the Good Side. Healers and psychics can also be victims of these technologies and implant strategies. The Other Side often implants negative programs in a psychic to make him or her read wrong information which can lead to misinformation or create fear and havoc.

It may even implant wrong information in a president of a country to make mistakes in policy or international affairs which could lead to wars. The Dark Side enjoys the energy of conflict as the resultant negative vibrations serve as their substance to exist and become stronger. War creates fear, anger, suffering and drains good resources to further the Divine Plan of the Dark Brotherhood.

The implant can also be a hidden tool that even a good, untrained clairvoyant cannot see embedded in the fingers of a healer. When the healer blesses using his or her hands, the negative energy is automatically injected through the light that comes out of the hands, contaminating every person healed or blessed. When a light worker blesses the Earth or many people during spiritual work, the implants of the Negative Side can contaminate the blessings with negative programs and elementals. These negative energy toxins can be fear, violence and other negative elements that can create diseases or psychological imbalances leading to mass negative outcomes.

The Third Eye can be embedded with negative tools and implants to twist all energy readings and impressions that it processes, making it the opposite of reality and the truth. Disciples have to sanitize and calibrate their esoteric tools like the Third Eye regularly, or have a spiritual buddy to countercheck them weekly or even more frequently.

Having a good Third Eye or clairvoyance is not enough. You need to maintain and audit your spiritual tools and auras for implants or disturbances from the Negative Side. The lightworkers must work intelligently with buddies and should be checked by an esoteric mentor who understands these facets of the esoteric work. This is where the fanatical idea that God protects the Good Side and not the Bad Side violates the fallacy of beliefs.

The Dark Side has its own Gods and providers of power and spiritual technology. It also has advanced radars, detectors, esoteric Wi-Fi and Bluetooth instruments that collect data and even spy on the initiates of the Good Side. The spies of the Negative Side in the Inner World are highly trained and use sophisticated esoteric technologies that are not yet available in the physical world.

Many implants in the ears and in the filters between the auras of disciples and light workers are usual occurrences. We have to remove many of these nuisances in several spiritual workers. Many don't even know what is going on. Thus, this chapter on the Dark Side provides important information to all light workers, disciples and initiates to read and internalize.

More internal tools are embedded by the cohorts of the Negative Side into people who have cracks in their chakras or holes in their aura. Drug addicts, alcoholics or insane people usually have such damages to their energy anatomies. Inserts can easily be put into their

damaged energy systems by the Other Side, to make them act negatively or in a more dangerously crazy way. This is explained in greater detail in the section on spiritual possession. People can even murder their loved ones when they are programmed with these negative tools and implants that arouse their anger and crazy actions beyond their own control.

Negative technology can also be implanted in a whole army to program them to become irrational and faulty in decision-making during wars. The list can keep on going. You can just imagine the clones from the movie *Star Wars* (1977) and the mass production methods of the technology of the Negative Side.

The OS (Other Side), a name by which the Dark Side is also known, has many other gadgets and high-tech tools like energy transformers and absorbers. Energy transformers are used to convert white light to dark light; esoteric absorbers are used to absorb love and creative-light, and convert them into their lower correspondences to arrest the blessings of the Good Side. These are ambush tools to disrupt the delivery of the positive energy to the targets of blessings from the Good Side's disciples and Masters. They also have other radars and spy tools that gather intel and classified information from the Good Side for positioning their own advantage over the Good Side. Let's look at other strategies used by the Dark Side.

5. Spiritual Possession Strategy

Just like I mentioned in the section on Spiritual Technology and Implants Strategy of the Dark Side, the people who are already energetically damaged are more easily subjected to spiritual possessions. Negative entities, which are called demons by the Christians, enter through the holes and cracks in the energy field of a person, especially in insane or lunatic patients. These people energetically and

physically project negative forces around them to anyone nearby, like a beaming station used by the Negative Side. They also spread and pump chaos energy to all places they visit and to the people around them, including their loved ones. They are negatively compromised and do not even know it. Their families or friends can even become negative through osmosis or energetic contamination.

The leftovers of the emotional or astral body of people who have died can be possessed by the workers of the Negative Side to inflict negative psychological influences on those who are asleep or in a dream state. Humans leave their emotional and mental auras in the Inner World during the second and third stage of the death process. These carcasses of the humans undergoing the dying process can serve the Dark Side, especially if the auras of these discarnates are full of darkness and negativity. These leftover auras attract the disciples of the Negative Side to use them for their own malicious objectives.

They also use the possessed energy bodies of people who died to contaminate and attack the disciples of the Good Side in their sleep, when their emotional and mental bodies are busy working in the Inner World. Sometimes these situations can disturb the victims and targets of the attacks and can produce nightmares. When the disciples wake up, they can feel as if they came from a battle zone, tired and drained. Yes, the Negative Side distracted their inner missions during their sleep by energy ambushes and Inner World wars. Some disciples might even see red or itchy spots on their skin as part of the negative energy wounds during encounters in the Inner World.

Contaminations by the OS can not only affect the auras of the Personality of the disciples but also of advanced Masters. The Personality of the higher evolved Masters has already

expanded at the Soul level. So, their domicile of consciousness includes the higher planes. Contaminations inflicted on them can also come from those planes because their Inner World has shifted to the Spiritual and Divine planes, which are but a part of the lower aura of the Cosmic level.

Thus, they are confronted with the negative side effects of Cosmic Evil and are also busy dealing with the Macrocosmic Dark Side which can affect their Divine Self. I choose not to discuss much of this in detail for the purposes of this book.

6. Witchcraft Strategy

Witchcraft used by the Other Side partly involves inception of negativity through currents as well as via their tools. These can be either physically fabricated tools or more advanced ones which are created through spiritual technology and implants. Witches, sorcerers and black magicians have one thing in common. Their purpose is to manipulate and inflict involutory destruction or damage upon their prey; thus, they are disciples of the Dark Side. They use many methods and are also trained in clairvoyance. They can often see the auras, like the healers and clairvoyants of the Good Side.

They can attack the auras and chakras of the disciples from the Good Side to inflict energetic wounds and leakages of energy. They can also become a factory worker of the Dark Side for negative elementals and thoughtforms or genies. Then, they inject these negative items to the light-workers to disturb them and weaken their energy.

They also act as beaming stations of mantras or esoteric chants that spread anger, fear and havoc in world affairs.

There are even more negative ploys of the disciples of the Dark Side, called witches, sorcerers, and black magicians. They are trained in esoteric spying and detection of the Divine Plan. They also try to steal information from the Good Side to counteract the Spiritual Hierarchy's moves. They naturally want to preserve themselves because some of the Good Side's disciples also have sequences to eradicate their dark work against Humanity. The disciples of the OS also employ methods to weaken the execution of the Divine Plan at the physical plane.

7. Suction and Weakening Strategy

The Dark Side uses techniques to either inflict auric wounds and chakral damages that leak energy and weaken the disciples of the Good Side, or they install tools that suck the energy and will-power of the light-worker, so that they will not continue their work under the Divine Plan. It's a simple strategy - to hurt the workers and stop the execution of the good missions to delay the evolution of the World. They do it through many different methods, such as attacks to tire out the workers at night during their sleep, when they are supposed to be revitalized. Witches will also deploy their tools and strategies to make the good disciples sick or render them imbalanced, even psychologically.

Other bad things that can make a disciple lose focus on his or her mission are employed to weaken the financial power and materialization capability of the disciple. This is done by sucking their prosperity and blocking their financial prongs, making the light workers stop or quit their mission. It is like a financial embargo strategy to stop the funding, thus discouraging the group of disciples to continue their work.

This is unrecognized by the disciples of the Good Side who are not trained to audit these matters. The Good

Side thinks that money is scarce and financial support is blocked, but they don't know the root cause until they give up on their mission, because they have to go back to normal jobs to support their family life once money is down. Unfortunately, this usually goes unnoticed until it is too late.

I had been affected by these attacks from the Negative Side in the earlier periods of my esoteric work, until I discovered what they were doing against my disciples. The good disciples wanted to quit because of existential issues of money scarcity, especially because the pioneering works of the Masters and Ashrams of the Good Side are not fully recognized by the donors of the Good Side.

Normal donors financing the Divine Plan are usually naïve about the bigger picture of the work. So, most of them will only fund social works for the underprivileged, instead of looking at more advanced projects, such as the enlightenment of advanced children, instead of only feeding the dying children of the world. At times, it gets difficult to attract good financial benefactors to fund advanced works. Our current corporate social responsibility (CSR) funds go to projects that have more sympathy for a lower cause and qualify their donations on a linear basis.

The biggest funds should go to the most advanced projects that affect the most beneficiaries, with the biggest impact, and for the longest period of time affecting the bigger whole.

8. Vices Strategy

The easiest way to block and delay Humanity's next steps is to inject vices that corrupt and destroy human beings and their physical body. When people get addicted to

smoking, alcohol or recreational drugs, not only is their physical body getting destroyed for many lives, but their energy body and consciousness are also damaged. Their life's purpose to grow has been interrupted and their evolution is getting delayed. Sadly, this is happening to the children and youth of today.

Vices are not only about substance abuse. The vices of internet addiction deprive kids from exploring new skills and even hamper the development of new good habits that they need as they grow up, thus wasting valuable time. The same is true of gambling in which precious time and resources are lost.

The vice of pornography is an evil ploy to corrupt the consciousness of people and play tricks on their desires. There are other vices that the Dark Side uses to inflict psychological and physical wounds that can linger not only in this life but also in many lives ahead, like stealing and corruption that affect politicians and entrepreneurs alike.

Vices are bad habits that take over their subjects. They are not only about the consumption of carbohydrates or addictive substances. Vices can include the consumption of negative energy and forces injected by the Negative Side to the auras and chakras, or energy centers, of the person. Even the vice of excessive sentimentality leading to jealousy and resulting in conflict in marriages can drain the life of couples. Negative elementals remotely injected by the Dark Side's factories are responsible for many things going on in relationships and families.

Aside from the spiritual technology and implanting capabilities, the Negative Side also has covert (non-physical, energetic) factories replicating the negative vice elements and entities which are injected by different methods into Humanity, sometimes even obsessing the top leaders of the world. This is scary but true.

A big part of my group work with my students

internationally, has involved vice elimination, not only through healing services, but also for repairing what has been damaged from the past and present in Humanity's auras. My group work has also included energetically eliminating the continuing operations of the Negative Side and its funding of vices through casinos and addictive consumer products. The funding of vices has to be stopped by different ways, including through esoteric strategies. The Earth and the Inner Government of Masters are tired of Humanity's corruption of consciousness and the resultant pollution of the World at large brought by this weakness. Thus, the Earth Changes have to be utilized to sanitize the side effects of the Dark Side's plots to destroy Humanity and delay its evolution.

9. Assassination Strategy

The disciples of the Negative Side can spiritually possess criminals and gangs to kill the initiates of the Good Side or the good leaders of the world. They can also employ their own trained assassins to do the job. Eradicating the leaders and implementers of evolutionary projects which eliminate the business and involutory programs of the Dark Side are fast ploys against the Divine Plan. The main work of the Dark Side is to stop or delay the plan of growth and evolution of life on Earth, so they will do anything to achieve this purpose. The by-product of the Divine Plan is an automatic annihilation of the darkness on Earth and its Macrocosms by bringing Light, Love and Power to every facet of life.

10. Mantra Strategy

The Negative Side has its own mantras and sacred words according to their Inner Hierarchy of Masters that help execute their plan - a plan that negates the evolutionary Divine Plan. Some of these mantras are reversing techniques

targeted towards any of the projects and thoughtforms of the good side.

There is also an Aquarian Invocation mantra that is similar to the one I brought down for the Aquarian Life transition from Piscean Life, but it is a decree of the coming of their Anti-Christ and their Great Ones. They are also invoking the physicalization of the Aquarian energy in their favor so the new tools and substance of power will also download in their pegs according to their style.

The Other Side also has its own group of mantric yogis whose project is to negate the plan of the Great Ones and delay or negate the Earth Changes. Their mantras provide the energy to achieve their aspirations. These mantras have their own technical protocols and processes in their favor.

The Dark Side does not want their current factories producing vices and chaotic energies to be destroyed during the positive destruction of present-day Humanity. They have a strong Mantric Department which is assigned to materialize their plan and to negate the Divine Plan of the Inner Government. The Good Side will have to labor to discover the signatures of these mantras to reverse their side effects.

Masters and disciples of the Good Side need to improve the shield against these negative mantras. The problem in applying sustainable solutions of the Good Side is the perpetual noise of the Earth's activity and Humanity's negative sounds, including the moaning of pain and sufferings. These reinforce the mantras of the Dark Side.

Thus, the Earth Changes are one of the big strategies of the Inner Government to neutralize the perpetual battle with the Dark Side. It is about time to put this issue to rest. Let the Earth rest.

11. Divide and Rule Strategy

The Negative Side is infamous for dividing group members in order to rule them by creating conflict in their families, countries or even groups of nations. The last thing that the Dark Side wants is a powerful and harmonized team of light-workers who will destroy their projects and delay their negative mission. Thus, they will confuse the people in a group through misinformation, negative messages and whispers to make the team members engage in conflicts.

Cleavages and infighting can drain the group's energy, kill their enthusiasm to pursue their work and disrupt the group's plan/projects. It is a way to deviate the Good Side's resources and remove their focus away from dealing with the Dark Side without any confrontation. This is what is happening to a lot of spiritual groups and religions. They are busy fighting each other and killing for the sake of God and faith, instead of confronting the Dark Side.

12. Delay of Evolution Strategy

The delay of the previously planned Earth Changes was a powerful move from the Dark Side and instigated a sense of failure in the Good Side. The Earth Changes were planned a few times, like in 1999, but were foiled by the Negative Side. They sometimes work against the timeline by planting delay substance and pulling out the will of time, so that cataclysmic events are suspended. They also use the outcry of Humanity for Mercy to insert the delay strategy by facilitating mercy substance to intervene and suspend the sequences of positive destruction for reconstruction.

The Dark Side also manipulates the thoughtforms or execution programs of the Positive Side and their disciples not to manifest, by destroying them or twisting their objectives before they manifest. The most rampant practice to deprogram the projects of the Masters of the Inner Government is by using reversal mantras and

spiritual technology implants.

Evolution is not good for the Negative Side, because this process obliterates their domicile, which is in the obsolete substance and stale energy of involution. The dogmatic energy preserves them. The old designs where the OS hide their implants and thoughtforms get displaced with evolution, rendering them to be revealed and open to attacks by the combat groups of the Good Side. So, the longer they can delay evolution and positive destruction of obsolete designs via the Earth Changes, the safer they are, and the longer their life span will be.

The Dark Side's mission is to preserve their own existence which is threatened by the works of the White Brotherhood or the Great Ones. Thus, the Dark Side has to send the Anti-Christ to negate the reappearance of the New Aquarian Christ and the externalization of the Inner Government, which can possibly happen soon within the next century or even earlier, depending on the outcome of the Earth Changes.

MACROCOSMIC EVIL

There are many more strategies that the Dark Side has instituted to delay or negate the Divine Plan of the Good Side and the evolution of the Earth, but we will not discuss them here, because they are borne of the Cosmic Evil and the higher Hierarchies at Macrocosmic levels. They are the concerns of Universal Masters who are equipped with spiritual technology and divine tools that can handle the intense outcomes of cold and hot wars brought by evolution's metabolism.

When one metabolizes food, even the cleanest organic food generates by-products, which include stinky excretion. These are part of the Negative Side's processes which bring them to the divine equation. Thus, the Dark Side is a creation of the

Divine processes and a part of the Divine. Who is to blame? Anyway, someone must throw away or dispose the waste products...

SOUL FAILURES AND BLACK MAGICIANS

There are other terms that we can talk about under the subject matter of the Dark Side, such as the lost souls called 'Soul Failures' who are damned, and the black magicians who choose to stay involuntarily and become evil, because they don't have a path of evolution anymore.

The true black magicians are those whose Spirit or Monad is disconnected from the Egoic Center and Personality, not to be connected again.

It requires eons of time for these dark beings to have a chance to reconnect to the path of light. The Black Magicians may get the opportunity to recover their evolutionary path, but they may have to wait for it under another Solar System evolution.

There are also Soul failures; their Soul is disconnected from the Personality and Egoic Center.

The Egoic Center is the energy center that separates the Personality and the Soul, and is engaged in the collection of consciousness from each of its lives into the Causal Body. The Causal Body is the depository of all collected experiences and consciousness in every life. More descriptions about the Egoic Center and Causal Body are available in the Glossary.

I will elaborate a bit more on the black magicians as many people have heard of this term a lot. Esoterically, black magic was empowered by the latent, imperfect substance of the Earth, shared from the lower development of the Planetary Being. During the Atlantean Root-Race, some human beings

took this Negative Path by misusing power and manipulating the substance against the evolutionary path of life. This was also exacerbated by the presence of Evil Forces from the Planetary and Cosmic Hierarchies of the Dark Side.

According to Holy Master, Djwhal Khul, the black magicians work under certain entities, 6 in number, which Christianity tagged with the 666 number. They came through a stream emanating from the Cosmic Mental levels. The Spiritual Hierarchy has been working as a buffer between Cosmic Evil and Humanity.

In summary, the Dark Side is a movement embarked upon and instituted by a Hierarchy of Beings whose main purpose is to negate evolution or the Divine Plan crafted by the Inner Government of the Good Side, called the Spiritual Hierarchy. They choose to stay in the obsolete substance and ways of the past which we call an Involutionary Scheme. This group is made up of Dark Masters of different ranks and they have correspondences at all levels of Micro to Macro Beings.

HELL AND PURGATORY

In Christian teachings, the Earth has Hell, and the Dark Brotherhood has Evil as their generic quality, with Satan as their boss. Hell and Purgatory also exist in the Solar System realm, the Cosmic World and even beyond. Therefore, we can conclude that evil exists on Cosmic levels and on every other level too.

Evil originates from the imperfection or backlog of virtue development of the Being, whether it is the Earth or the Cosmic Being, as an evolving consciousness.

Human beings also have Hell and Purgatory within themselves, not just as a toxic space but also as a depository of lower consciousness. This is collected by the Lower Ego of the Personality. The dark substance called Evil is embedded in the character of the person and also collected down below in a sac-like apparatus below the perineum. I will not indicate the exact location and nature of the Lower Causal Body as it is dangerous to focus on it when you discover its location as the depository of the evil of the ego.

If you stimulate this location, it is like awakening negative *karma* and opening a can of worms without a control mechanism. Life becomes unnecessarily miserable. A person can become possessed by the negativity of the past, until the portal of evil is capped and neutralized. It is like playing with dark fire which can cause a long-lasting wound that is difficult and complicated to heal.

Many Beings, including the Earth Being, are overdue to release their negative *karma* and toxicity from their collective past. Thus, the Earth Changes are so necessary, because they will be like an incoming relief valve. Evil has accumulated for some time and the Earth will become worse if this toxicity is not released at the earliest. It is like a karmic constipation, making the Earth and its constituents subject to internal poisoning. Just put your creative imagination to work, then you will understand the bigger picture about Evil and the Dark Side.

Evil is all pervasive in most Macrocosmic levels and Beings. It is brought by their evolutionary requirement with respect to their Soul's purpose or spiritual requirement. Since the Purpose of the higher self of Beings is their reference of holiness or purity, anything which is a darker element than that of the benchmarked holy substance is regarded as imperfect. That dark substance is not a virtue and can eventually become the breeding ground of Evil. This is another principle we need to mention regarding Evil and the Dark Side.

At this junction, we can infer that even the Gods have evil as they are still growing towards another level of light and holiness. This breaks the myth that all Gods are perfect and don't have darkness in them. God, as I said earlier in my other books, is under construction and is evolving. This is true of even the Absolute God and the Infinite God. They are under the spell of evolution at their own levels.

CHAPTER 13

THE NEW MAPS OF THE NEW EARTH AND COUNTRIES

The most difficult role of a prophet or an oracle is predicting the exact timeline of events. That is why in Greece, the Oracle in the temple of Apollo, more popularly known as the Oracle of Delphi, was said to be vague and talking mostly in metaphors. When one is downloading or reading from the Abstract Plane, where the Masters and creators of the Earth's Divine Plan can be accessed, the timelines of the higher planes, including those for positive destruction, are not easily translated into the physical Earth's timelines. Another extremely difficult job for any prediction or esoteric scanning work is drawing the downloads with details. The readings often come as auditory messages or are seen as indications or insights, but are not concrete depictions, as in the case of the Earth Changes.

I am lucky to have different talents in my seers' group as all members complement each other with their psychic and Third Eye readings. The initial scanning of what will happen will then be a reading with illustrations through intuitive Auto-Downloads or what I also call Auto-Graphics and Auto-Drawings. Then, the Auto-Writing provides statements explaining the readings or messages that were translated from the auditory faculty of members. The best validated readings are when the Auto-Writings and Auto-Drawings are integrated with intuition and Third Eye knowingness. All of

these are available with my team of seers and me.

The weakness of many untrained seers is that they are either alone or if they were in a group, they only use one faculty, and do not have a Master who synthesizes the readings to become coherent and aligned with a bigger picture, while maintaining the integrity of the detailed information. The Dark Side also injects their archives which usually fools or misinforms the psychic readers or intuitive downloaders.

The following readings and downloads are from many years of observation and research, applying the multilevel and multi-faceted faculties of my team and me. I cannot thank my team enough for doing such selfless service of helping me put all these together, and patiently monitoring the Earth and the Macrocosms, while I am busy fulfilling all my other duties. My special gratitude goes to my esoteric archivist for filing all the tracks to make sure that all the data is esoterically protected and validated by the Higher Spiritual Hierarchies.

The predictions and intuitive readings are in no way a prescription for you to sell your house and move to another place, or an absolute recommendation for you to postpone your pregnancy. I am not responsible for your next steps and do not want to be blamed for any timeline postponement of the Earth Changes, in case interventions from Higher Heavens or the Dark Side cause special circumstances that were not factored into the readings. But, we are happy to help in our capacity to indicate the geographic points of interest during the Earth Changes, including potential timelines available for certain events and sequences of positive destruction by different forces of nature.

THE NEW MAP OF THE NEW WORLD

By 2160, the New World will have a new continental configuration after undergoing a series of Earth Changes. The downloaded map shown in Figure 80 explains the world of the future as read through its energetic matrix. That is why

the shapes of continents are only roughly depicted as diamond shapes for place-holders in this schematic.

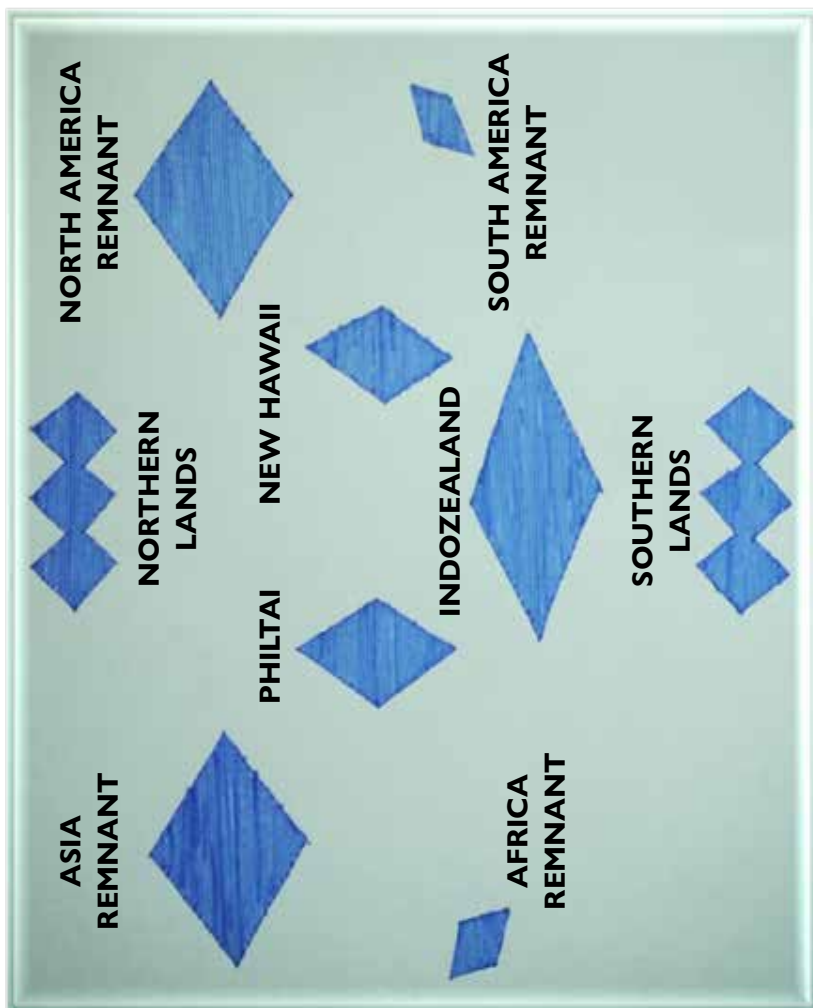


Figure 80: Map of the New Earth by 2160
(Downloaded on August 18, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

THE DANCE OF THE LANDS

The map in Figure 81 shows the process whereby the configuration of lands is achieved by 2160. The Continents are expressed in their adjusting and growing shapes, while the arrows show the directions of the movements of the different parts of each continent. The blue and pink symbols represent energies and Beings that sculpt and mold the continents. I coined the term 'the Dance of the Lands' because of the movements and rearrangements that the landmasses will undertake before they settle down.

1. NORTHERN LANDS

The Arctic Circle area will witness the rising of new lands, with at least 3 prominent land features. These are represented by the three diamond shapes near the top of the schematic illustration of the New World by 2160. There will also be more adjoining island formations around the area, some of which may come up in between the northern islands of Canada and Greenland. Others may rise between Greenland and Iceland. Iceland in itself may expand. More lands further north and closer to the North Pole may also open up. By 2160, these lands will not have finished their process of formation so some of them may continue to expand thereafter. Some of these lands may eventually become the domicile for incarnated members of the Spiritual Hierarchy in later phases. The schematic illustration of the Dance of the Lands shows some of the possible ways in which this will happen.

For example, Greenland is noted to remain standing, even after the Earth Changes. An extended land is seen forming between Greenland and Iceland, while Iceland has expanded in size and continues to grow. These later portions are moving in a northward direction. The esoteric forces drawn in blue and pink are guiding the movements and orchestrating the dance of these lands. Some of the



Figure 81: The Dance of the Lands
(Downloaded on August 18, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

seeds of these lands are shown in the following map of the North America Remnant as that is near the region where they will begin to sprout.

2. ASIA REMNANT

The region of Mongolia as well as some parts of Siberia and China will provide the foundation of this new continent formed from the remnants of Asia, which I have dubbed as Asia Remnant in the schematic illustration of the New World in 2160 in Figure 80. This continent will become lush and green after the volcanic activity fertilizes the lands. The Gobi Desert may be included here as well. The location of the White Island, known by esotericists to be the anchor point of Shamballa on the physical plane in an ancient time, was also in this region. As the Dance of Lands continues, this continent will grow and move in many directions. The western parts may shift inwards to the east, while the northern and southern parts may expand outwards. The eastern parts may extend further eastwards too, occasionally assimilating any stray islands along the way.

3. NORTH AMERICA REMNANT

This continent on the map of the New World in 2160 will be formed from the North America Remnant, which will be mainly composed of the remainder of Canada as well as small leftover parts of Alaska, Newfoundland and the United States. The map below shows that the seed of this continent will come from the leftovers of North America and is indicated in the drawing as the white portion. The blue areas will hold the seeds of the new lands that will rise by 2160. These blue areas are represented in their energetically approximated form as part of the artistic rendition of the outcomes. The North America Remnant is moving north and eastward as seen in the schematic

illustration showing the Dance of the Lands as they are in the process of reaching their final posts and forms. Some of the Aquarian Masters will use the safe parts of this new land as their settlement.



Figure 82: Map 29: North America Remnant
(Downloaded on August 8, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

4. PHILTAI

The Philippines and Taiwan will join together as new lands rise between them. Some landforms will also grow north of the Palawan Islands of the Philippines, as well as to the East of Taiwan. These will be the seeds for the New Continent I baptized as PhilTai, composed mainly of the new reborn Philippines along with the new reborn Taiwan.

The figure below shows the process wherein parts of the Philippines and Taiwan (in red) will be destroyed during the Earth Changes. The regions with blue are the artistic rendition of the seeds of the new lands which will rise to augment the remainder of the two countries.

This continent will continue to grow and expand until it covers almost the entire present size of the Philippine tectonic plate. This region will also have high volcanic activity. It will have its own Ring of Fire around this continent, as shown by the artistic representation of the orange lines in the figure below. But, this Ring of Fire, as we have called it from our present-day concept, will assume the shape of a Diamond of Fire in the future. It will expand and become quite big. The seed and starting point of PhilTai with its expanding Diamond of Fire can be seen in Figures 83 and 84, with estimated location and seed sizes of these Aquarian Lands.

In esoteric parlance, if this continent will be a part of the new Navel Assembly equivalent for the Earth, then the high volcanism encircling it may show a very active Secondary Navel Systems as understood by esoteric students. The schematic illustration of the Dance of the Lands shows that these continents are expanding in almost all directions.

The new Philippines part of PhilTai will be the center for the new Healing Science, Divine Alchemy, Esoteric Psychology, Esoteric Science and Spiritual Technology as well as a center for global and Universal learning on Earth. It will be the starting point of a new world philosophy that will initiate the New Humanity with a World Esoteric Religion.

The reborn Philippines will be the first to attract, recruit and train the new Aquarian Saints and Masters to help during the Period of Transition and launch new local projects of global reconstruction. Many Aquarian Saints

and Masters emerging from the reborn Philippines will be the forerunners of the new Aquarian re-engineering globally. They will usher in the Period of Transition until many new Aquarian Masters will be born in some other locations on Earth which suit their missions.



Figure 83: Map 30: PhilTai in the Making

(Downloaded on August 21, 2015)

Source: MDP Ashram Archive

The new Philippines in PhilTai will have advanced Souls who will also bring the new fuel and technology for almost free power generation along with many industrial breakthroughs related to healing water technology, crystal technology, energy agriculture and Aquarian food sciences. The new Philippines will be the anchor of the new Aquarian culture and the most advanced Aquarian training for Masters, until further secluded havens for the Spiritual Hierarchy are available on the physical plane. The reborn Philippines will also produce the new world servers who will be exported to different surviving societies internationally, (for lack of a better description) to jumpstart the new Aquarian Life culture.

The emerging Healing Hospitals modeled from the Philippines will supplant the incapacitated health systems of the world. For now, we can call it a modality of energy medicine or healing science. It will bring the breakthrough health standards which have not been known before and demonstrate cures which we may deem as miracles by our present standards.

The new Taiwan, on the other hand, will be the new champion of many breakthrough technologies that will harvest the ingenuity of the past western sciences augmented by the new downloads of the Aquarian sciences. What we call amazing technologies today from the Silicon Valley, will only be basic toys for the Aquarian engineers of the future. Use your creative imagination to fathom a time when digital technology will be made obsolete by a new Aquarian platform in which Wi-Fi electricity will become common in the villages of the New World and fossil fuel based systems will become a dinosaur technology showcased in museums to demonstrate how crude our best from the past was. I need not say more because this will be covered in my future books revealing the Aquarian sciences.

The reborn Taiwan will also be one of the forerunners in establishing the new economic systems globally. These systems will be the new Aquarian auditors to check and balance the new creative economic system so that it will not follow the failures of the old financial and banking systems. All the major economic powers of today will not have anything to contest against this new system because of the demonstrated failure of a global economy spearheaded by them. They will have to face the situation that the old global economy was corrupted by the Dark Side and acknowledge what religions have been saying about money being dirty.

Together PhilTai will be one of the major launch pads of the Aquarian Life and serve as one of the domiciles for incarnated members of the Spiritual Hierarchy for the New Age.

5. NEW HAWAII

The small islands of present-day Hawaii will grow to form a continent by 2160 called New Hawaii. The relative positioning of this continent will anchor in almost the same location of the present Hawaii, and will be across PhilTai with relatively the same size. This new continent will also grow robustly with a few groups of islands nearby. The New Hawaii will expand in almost all directions. The present-day Hawaii will be cleansed by the Pacific waves, and the subsequent ongoing volcanic activity will expand the new land. New Hawaii will be a partner and positive cohort of PhilTai. Visionary leaders of the world will use it as a playground for experimenting and developing the Lower Kingdoms. It will be like the new Galapagos.

6. AFRICA REMNANT

The continent of Africa will sink under water, but water level adjustments and the tectonic realignment of the

Earth will cause a small portion of the submerged Africa to resurface, as the Africa Remnant. This smaller continent (we can consider it as an island as per today's standard) will not have humans planted there for a long time. It will serve like the colony of olden day Australia for the British, where outcast humans and convicts had been deposited. The location of the Africa Remnant may sprout from the present-day position of Kenya.

7. SOUTH AMERICA REMNANT

Most parts of the present South America will sink under the water; however, only a very tiny island sized piece will remain above the surface. A drop in the water level of the Earth with increased volcanism in later phases will cause a part of the submerged South American continent to resurface and form the South America Remnant. With present day Ecuador as its anchor point, the South America Remnant will open its doors for Healing, Longevity Science, and Alchemy. It will connect and beam out the new teachings and Aquarian Sciences from the new Philippines in PhilTai.

8. INDOZEALAND

North of New Zealand, northeast of Australia and east of Indonesia, will rise a new continent in the Pacific Ocean. This continent will be partly in the present-day Polynesian zone. It will borrow some of its energy quality from Indonesia, but esoterically it will be linked to the ancient submerged continent which was called Zealandia. Hence, I have baptized it Indozealand.

Indozealand will be the playground of the Inner Government's initiatives headed by the Ray 1 Department to plant stocks of humans for advancing the genetics of the New Humanity. It will be a breeding ground for future Aquarian stocks of Humanity. Indozealand will have the

energy stimulation of the Earth's Sex fires, making it a center of fertility.

9. SOUTHERN LANDS

After the Earth Changes and intermittent frozen phase, the Antarctic continent near the South Pole will eventually unfreeze and become a lush and green habitat. Many landmasses will appear, especially smaller islands north of the present boundary of Antarctica. The new reborn and awakened Antarctica with its islands will become the Southern Lands. This zone will feature at least 3 major landmasses of esoteric significance with a multitude of smaller islands.

The Southern Lands will be the prime spot for mineral exploration as many new minerals will be discovered here. The New Mineral Kingdom will bring its breakthrough service to the New Humanity, new technology and other kingdoms, like Animals and Plants, through the projects emanating from the Southern lands. The specifics of these downloaded projects from the Spiritual Hierarchy will be detailed in my future books.

10. MISCELLANEOUS ISLANDS

Miscellaneous island formations may appear or disappear in the different phases of the evolutionary processes of the Earth. For example, many islands will disappear and sink when the ice caps of the earth melt to awaken the Arctic and Antarctic zones. However, extreme heating events caused by possible solar flares along with increased volcanism, may dry up the Earth slowly again and islands may reappear. All the while, as Earth's volcanic activity is continually on the rise, this will form new islands on an ongoing basis. Most of the continents that we have talked about will have additional islands nearby.

A SCHEMATIC MODELING OF THE NEW EARTH

To give you a better perspective about these New Aquarian Continents, let me give you a sample modeling of where the seeds of these future continents may be positioned with respect to today's continents and countries.

Please note that the Northern and Southern lands look spread out but in actual 3D, they are clustered together and almost touching each other. In the future we will show this map of 2160 in a 3D format.

There are other bigger changes after the First Cycle of the Aquarian Period but I will not include them in this book because they need to be explained esoterically, involving the different bodies of the Earth and its spiritual initiations as a Being. The discarnation of the Physical Earth will also take place and the attainment of the status as a Third Initiate or a Sacred Planet will also be talked about in my next books on the Earth Changes. Since we want to release the early draft of this book today (August 22, 2015), we will end the discussion here to get this book out on time for the disciples of the world to be guided by the book's prediction and guidance for survival.

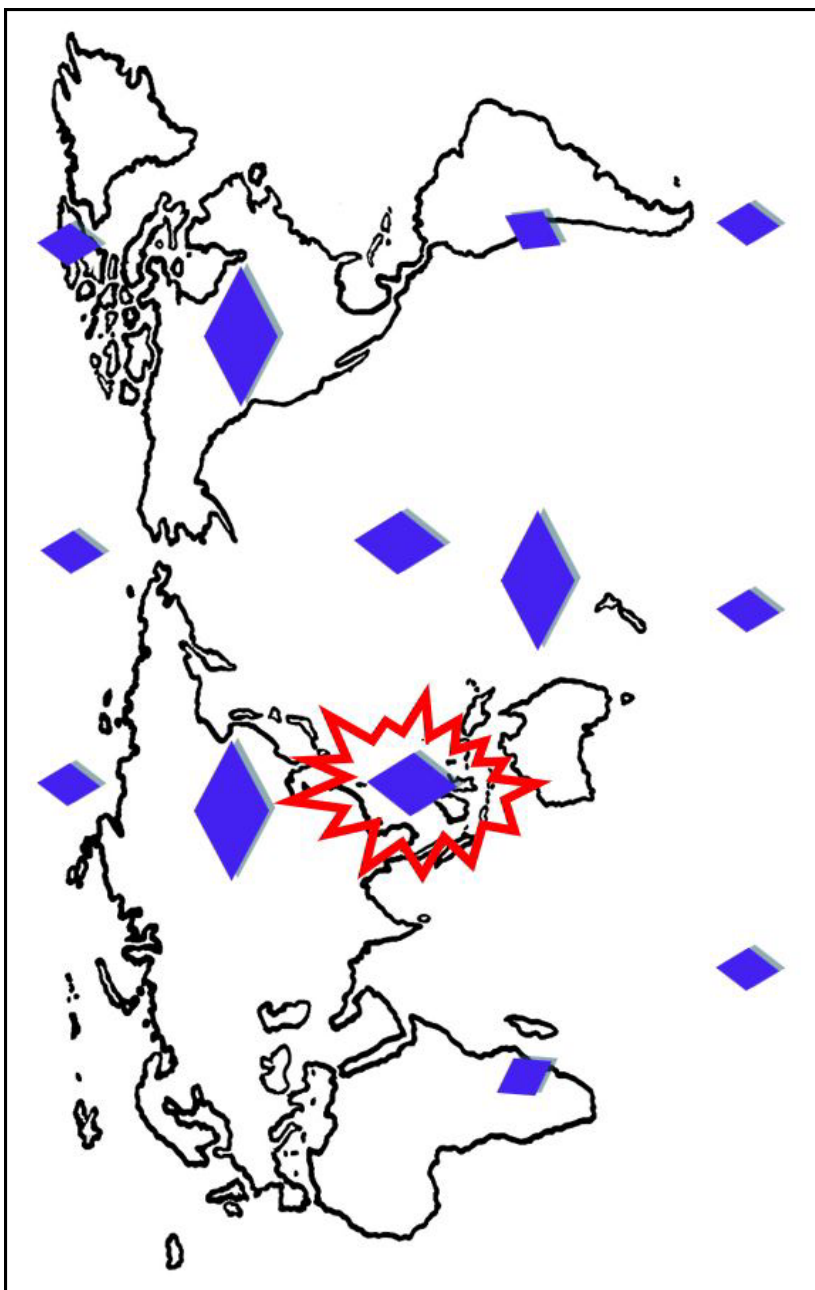


Figure 84: Map 31: Locations of the New Aquarian Continents in 2160
(Downloaded on August 21, 2015)
Source: MDP Ashram Archive

CHAPTER 14

WHAT'S NEXT?

What's next? If we use the reasoning of the mind, then we can say that what will really happen will determine what's next. But, what if I write here the potential plans of the Great Ones as per the Divine Plan, not only of the Earth but of the Hierarchies of the Macrocosmic realm, such as the Universal Being or even the Eternal Boss of the Heavens? One would probably criticize the things I stipulate here, and many may initially comment that making a claim to God's Divine Plan and molding it through my writing is blasphemy. So, you can see how difficult it is for me to write this book, and especially this chapter. I had postponed this book since 2001 because of the challenge of declaring many predictions and the next possible eventuality of the Earth Changes.

THE HOPE FOR THE FUTURE

Many predictions usually start and end with the prophecy of cataclysms like earthquakes, tidal waves or destruction by volcanoes. Not many would go further to predict the aftermath and the bright side of destruction or why it is even needed after all. If you look at most apocalyptic films, they end with destruction and not with rehabilitation or a happy conclusion of the outcomes, which bring creation after destruction. I would like that this book, *Aquarian Revolution*, will not only be remembered because of its predictions of the destruction

phase, but by the great hope it spells out about the post-Earth Changes, the happy ending. I discussed a simplified version of this in Chapter 11: The Emergence of the New World and New Humanity in 15 Years. This is a small portion of the Divine Plan for the post-destruction period. I will mention some highlights and landmarks that I think will be constructive for collaborators or would-be-servers of the Divine Works to grab the opportunity to evolve with the Great Ones.

It is a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity for anyone to help the Earth when it is down, and requires to stand up to be reborn into a New Earth, so that it can operate as a New World with a New Humanity, collaborating with New Virtues, enabled by the Great Divine Beings. Let us explore the events ahead and open your hearts, minds and Souls to receive some inspiration.

THE MOST PROBABLE SEQUENCE OF EVENTS

The most probable sequence of events is as follows:

1. Earth Changes will happen very soon. The cleansing of Humanity, all Kingdoms and the whole Earth will eliminate obsolete and Piscean models of life, and sanitize toxicity in all forms. Survivors will be forced to reengineer themselves to an Aquarian model or get flushed out. Thus, there is a need to practice and do the ARSE's 4th Pillar to reengineer oneself into an Aquarian Life Transitional template . I have voice recorded a 4-Step Strategy for those who are interested in pursuing the Aquarian reengineering immediately. This is available in a CD format and also online (www.masterdelp.com/online-store). It is called **ARSE's 4th Pillar by Master Del Pe**. There are two versions, one for Mainstream Humanity (first level, 16 minutes) and one for the Intelligentsia (second level, 20 minutes). ARSE's 4th

Pillar is also included in the Appendix of this book (pages 281 - 284).

2. The Aquarian Revolution for all beings and species will bring out the worst and the best in everyone. The best suited species with an Aquarian Template will have a better chance of survival. They will be grouped together naturally in settlements and scattered around the world. Together, they will discover a new movement and bring a positive change during the Period of Transition from Piscean Lifestyle to the Aquarian Model.
3. Advanced Souls, Saints and Masters even from the children's level will be attracted towards each other by their Souls, and will stay in special Sanctuaries for their safety, survival and immediate mission. Many of the advanced kids will become orphans, so that they are free to restart with a newer approach that will suit their next mission. There are a few sanctuaries that are prepared for many Saints and Sages that will collect them for training and preparation of their big missions and next steps. This is part of our work during this most critical time. My esoteric team and I are working to cater to the requirements of this group and to make sure that they are pooled together to usher in the birthing and coming of the Aquarian Era.
4. A big and very intense rehabilitation of both the exoteric and esoteric worlds will follow the positive destruction phase. Therefore, only the most advanced and esoterically fit servers will be able to lead the reconstruction process. An entourage or team of Saints and Masters will lead the period of rehabilitation, and also bring the new paradigm shifts required of the New Aquarian Life. There will be no single avatar or Master who will undertake the arduous task of bringing this incoming Aquarian Life Era into fruition alone.

5. The new creation phase will follow the big positive destruction phase, presenting a quantum leap of consciousness and demonstrating new downloads of New Universal teachings, philosophies, science and technology, social sciences, energy healing science, esoteric psychology, spiritual technology, politics and governance, entrepreneurship and a new world economy. The best of Humanity will rise on the occasion of this greatest need and emerge in about 15 years. You can say that this will be the birth of the New Humanity and the formation of a New World that will fit the new zip code of the Aquarian Earth. This will guarantee not only the sustainability of progressive reconstruction of cities and countries, but also the continuity of a New Aquarian Life with a new order and structure.

Within 150 years of preparation and the creative phase, the externalization of the Spiritual Hierarchy of Masters and Holy Beings will take place, followed by the return of the Christ. This physicalization of the team of Holy Beings will bring much of the Diamond Age to fruition in the period of Aquarian Life. The battle between the Good and Bad Side will be fought not only by the disciples of the Spiritual Hierarchy, as pawns, but this time as co-workers and cohorts. In the past, the battles at the physical and lower planes of the Earth were mostly fought by disciples with lower development.

During the Period of Transition and afterwards, the physicalized Holy Masters will be involved head-on against the Dark Side. The last frontiers to be conquered are the physical and astral planes, because this is where the Negative Side has their stronghold and domicile. Bringing heaven on physical earth is a rare opportunity that will sanitize all the planes of the Earth Being.

If you study my book, *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age*, it includes esoteric illustrations about the

years 2130 to 2160, and how the Earth Being will look like, esoterically speaking. I have also elaborated on a statement of the Aquarian Invocation “The New Divine Light of Aquarian Life transforms all planes of the Earth”. The *Aquarian Invocation* book explicitly explains the esoteric illustrations in different stages from 1998 to 2160, which will be a very significant time because the Christ and the entourage of Holy Beings will ride along with the Earth Changes and the Period of Transition to externalize. This is not a coincidence, but a part of the Divine Plan of the Inner Government. These Holy Beings will utilize the greater scheme of things to function at their best and perform what is to be done. On the other hand, the timing is also good for the Christ of the Dark Side, the Anti-Christ or the high initiate, to externalize along with the Earth Changes and afterwards.

This is a serious matter to bear in mind. The best of the best Masters of the Negative Side will also externalize to negate the mission of the returning Christ and the Holy Masters. This is because the Dark Side will be so affected when the fighters from the Heavenly abode will physicalize, that they will also come to defend their plane and existence. This is the golden story of our future, so it is with great pleasure and honor that we are all part of this most advanced moment of the Earth’s evolution.

My dear readers, I appeal to all of you to consider doing your best to go through the Earth Changes and pass through the Period of Transition from Piscean to Aquarian Life without regrets and resentments against circumstances. Embrace the discomforts that come with these most glorious years when the Earth Being and the macrocosms are undertaking their initiations. These situations that you will go through are beyond your control. You can say it is the Will of God and it also fulfills the Law of Evil Sharing. Everyone has to carry their own crosses of life; unlike before when only the Divine Avatars tried to carry the whole load and cross for everyone.

The old strategy did not work thus far. The *karmic* load will be carried by all, while the Masters of Life will carry the *Dharmic* load, until the New Humanity, as a Being, will be able to help with its share of the world duties as a disciple of the Earth Being.

THE BIRTH OF A NEW EARTH

The birthing process of the New Earth is not easy, but it is worth it. The birthing of the New Humanity brings its own pain during its passing through the transitional canal. The Universal Being, Cosmic Being, Solar System Being and the Earth Being are all getting ready to go through advancement; therefore, much activity is expected to be able to achieve this.

Brace yourself. Be safe, be secure. Work out your survival strategies to be employable. Create a game plan to warranty the sustainability of your life, so that you will succeed in whatever mission you have set for yourself. This is what we call continuity of life - a meaningful life that makes every sacrifice or struggle worthwhile. Establish your North Star, your grand vision wisely and revisit it periodically. As they say, when men (and women) have vision, they will not perish. Whatever happens to you during the incoming Earth Changes, align daily. Consider the following:

Persist daily! *What is left in your life is just your future.
So, let go of the past.*

Pause *to take a deep breath and move on!*

Persist in your higher mission! *Let your mission inspire you
even if your personality is wounded.*

What is your choice anyway except to surrender to the Divine Will? Everything will come to pass.

I wish you the best of life ahead! Remember, this is a destruction phase of the World and Cosmic history. Go by its

rules, do not look for peace or happiness, for these are not the substances available during this period. And focus ahead. Surf the tide of change and don't be drowned in its havoc. This is what we call the Aquarian Revolution!

You don't have a choice but to have occult obedience to the Game Plan of the Great Ones and succumb to the destroyer's Will of the Aquarian Gods. Let the Earth release its kidney stones! It has suffered enough. Let us share the load. We created some of it. Let's prove to the Earth and the Lords of *Dharma*, that we are worthy to be spared and saved to stay longer among the less than 50 percent of surviving Humanity.

Keep on going! Live Aquarian!

AFTERWORD

The time has come. This book was written not only for today's humanity but also for the emerging humanity and incoming members of the Human Kingdom who will need its guidelines to anchor, launch and safeguard their mission during the testing times ahead. Since you are one of the few from the 7.8 billion humans who is able to read this book till the end, take it as a blessing that you have received some suggestions, ideas, techniques and possible solutions ahead of time.

There are many things, perhaps too many things, which have been divulged through the pages of this book, but there are more things yet which must be penetrated, fathomed or intuited by the readers as part of the self-realization process.

In Chapter 7, I didn't show the maps of the poverty elementals and positive destroyers because they seemed all-pervasive. It would be a futile effort to show a map which has markings all over it. With a limited amount of financial and prosperity elementals of the good side circulating right now, their locations are highly classified and not safe to reveal publicly yet. The good side has different sources of prosperity energy as compared to the prosperity from negative or Dark Side Beings. The prosperity and financial resources are being sucked out from the Negative Side as we speak. All you need to know is that good and evolutionary endeavors and services will eventually attract this new prosperity as we build our

new systems, the new Humanity and the New Earth. Right now, the new prosperity substance is still scarce but growing. Negative prosperity is more abundant (than that of the good side as of now), but soon that wealth will be drained and siphoned by the poverty beings and withdrawn totally in a few more years, guided by the Lords of *Karma* of the planet Earth.

The *Aquarian Revolution* book is an addendum body of knowledge of the teachings in my book, *MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE*. This information will complete the general predictions that were sporadically mentioned in my book, *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age*. The Aquarian Revolution will also do more justice and give completion to the teachings of my other book, *The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed*. It will inspire people as to why they need to construct not only their bunkers or new settlements for the Earth Changes, but also their consciousness and spiritual tools, such as the Third Eye.

The Third Eye is the highest tool which can help you to be safe from destructive forces, to survive the calamities and influences of the Dark Side, to be sustainable and to have a continuous existence under your higher Divine Purpose, which will serve as your North Star.

The Third Eye will be your best GPS and navigation tool when all the old roads to success, as we know them are obliterated by the Aquarian Revolution. The Third Eye anchors the Spiritual Will of the Soul which serves to push you out from the past and pull you into the future.

Intelligence and love will not be your greatest saviors; it will be your will-power or a combination of all three of them. If you don't develop your will-power now, natural calamities and most challenging situations you will be subjected to will either hone it or defeat it. You have the time to study and

construct your Third Eye if you start now. Get a hold of this book through my website (www.masterdelpa.com/online-store) to serve as your manual for developing this spiritual technology and learn to use it properly for your growth. My other books will also be your esoteric companions to keep you busy in a positive and productive way, even if the world around seems to be falling apart. The Aquarian Revolution will be a steady reference for your life's game plan during Earth Changes, including for your own survival, safety, sustainability and continuity of service.

Since the Earth Changes are stimulated by a shift of energies on the Macrocosmic planes, they can only be considered a mini-obscuration. This is not the final 'judgement day' or full obscuration of the globe. That will only happen at the end of the 7th Root-Race. So, you have to rise to the call for action and service now. Aspire to make a legendary contribution at this delicate juncture in humanity's growth and renewal.

What else can you do now that you have this early warning and new information? I always tell my students not to be paralyzed in the face of things that they cannot control, but rather to focus on the things that they can do. Enhance your strengths to increase your opportunities and transform your weaknesses to mitigate your threats in life. Pursue character building as a pillar of your life because your journey at the end of the day is from the personality to the Soul, regardless of whatever is happening around you. So, pursue that character building and refinement of your consciousness for your self-development and eventually for your self-mastery.

Do the best evolutionary service and work which will leave the biggest impact for the maximum number of beneficiaries and the longest period of time. The best thing is that you don't need to overturn your life to do this. I believe that one must flower where one is planted and spread the good seeds all around in fertile soil. This means that you should start local while having a global awareness. I call this a 'glocal'

approach. Just make sure that the land you choose to anchor your vision, mission and projects is a fertile one where you have the best chance to flourish as well as to magnetize a group of collaborators and co-servers around you.

Choose safer and more promising locations for long-lasting impact and move out from the dilapidating urban areas into the cleaner rural areas. You can also consider going rural, as I myself have done. Rural entrepreneurship will become big as we will need to reconstruct our societies. If you can live in a safe and clean rural setting while planting or anchoring entrepreneurial or philanthropic work, then you can call yourself a rural 'hometrepreneur' or 'philanthropreneur'. I coined these terms to invite philanthropists to actively engage in rural projects and entrepreneurs to start living and building rural safe-havens around themselves.

I can suggest some helpful references which can support your journey and give you more tools to become a beacon of power, love and light for the future humanity as you externalize your good-will and the will-to-do-good through service. Since the past 3 decades, I have designed an extensive curriculum and training programs for students and disciples, which you can access from my various organizations. The most needed and immediately relevant from over a hundred courses are the following:

- Developing Your Will-Power to Overcome Life's Crises (2-part online workshop and a guided video product)
- Crisis Rescue, Crisis Management and Crisis Therapy as part of Crisis and Conflict Resolution (online workshop and mentoring program)
- WIID's 58+ Healing Specializations can help you to improve your Total Health Quotient. You can also learn and get certified as an Energy Healing specialist because this will be one of the most coveted skills in the future (www.wiidglobal.com).
- Self-study of esoteric books (*Aquarian Invocation*, *Third Eye*, *12 Rules to Achieve Enlightenment*, *Higher Science of Longevity*,

Beyond the Dark Night of the Soul, From Success to Fulfillment, 8 Types of Leaders, Hidden Dangers of Meditation and Yoga, MDP Ashram, Inner Powers are important study materials)

- Enroll in advanced workshops from the departments of Esoteric Psychology, Science of Inner Powers Development (SPD) and Spiritual Technology (Third Eye) from my institute BIHC (www.bihcglobal.com) to learn ways of downloading and tapping into the plan of the Higher Beings. Esoteric Science workshops will give you practical spiritual tools to navigate the right timing to do things and manifest your projects. Divine Alchemy programs will help you in your inner development for alchemizing your Divine Light with the sacred kundalini fire for an expansion of consciousness.
- Join a band of servers who have more good-karmic-equity to be protected and guided by spiritual elders called the Masters of Wisdom.
- Practice pure-thinking time every weekend to clarify your life's vision, mission and game plan with constancy of aim and effort.
- Get Mentoring or Life Coaching from those who are aware of these shifts and work together to be prepared. You can always connect with me or my team of specialists while there is still a telecommunications and internet network (www.masterdelpe.com).

I wish you the best for your inner studies and hope that you develop spiritual valor for your esoteric training, to flex some of your unused muscles of consciousness to the limit. This will bring the Spiritual Will-Power of your Soul to work for your next steps.

Good Luck! You need it now more than ever, so be good in all your ways! Serve as the Great Ones do! Get enlightened in the process of serving and learning the wise ways of the Aquarian Revolution.

May the Divine Aquarian Gods bless us!

GLOSSARY

Akkadian: This term denotes the Sixth Sub-Race of the Atlantean Root-Race. The Akkadians were law abiding and made great advances in Astronomy and Astrology. They came from lands east of Atlantis in an area around Sardinia, Italy. They were comparatively white even though they belonged to the yellow race. The Etruscans and Phoenicians were branches of this Sub-Race.

Angelic Hierarchy/Kingdom: This Kingdom parallels the evolution of the Human Kingdom and plays an indispensable role in all types of evolution. It supplies the essence of creation for all Kingdoms and Planes of the Earth. It is composed of two main groups: the Greater Lives (the higher Devas) and the Lesser Lives (the elementals).

Animal Kingdom: This is the sum total of all organisms and species ranging from single cell micro-organisms to the most advanced domesticated animals and pets. It has a *karmic* relationship with other Kingdoms, especially the Human Kingdom.

ARSE (Aquarian Religion of Service and Enlightenment): This is an esoteric religion for the Aquarian Age. ARSE is brought by Master Del Pe and the MDP Ashram, in collaboration with

many Higher Beings, as part of the Divine Plan for the Earth's evolution. It will prepare Mainstream Humanity and the Intelligentsia for its next steps. In its complete form, it is called MDP ARSE.

Aquarian Invocation: The Aquarian Invocation is the latest *sutra* and hymn of the Aquarian Age. It is a Universal declaration and affirmation of the esoteric purpose of the Planetary Life covering the new phase of the Cosmic change, which we call the 'New Era.' It is also a spiritual assertion of the existence of a New Divine Plan governing us at all levels – from the visible lives of the Lower Kingdoms and Humanity, to the invisible Spiritual Hierarchy called the Inner Government, and beyond to the highest and most exalted Lord of the World, the Planetary Governor. It is a synthesized concretization and summary of that which will come once the first part of the New Divine Plan under the New Divine Purpose has been achieved in 2160.

Aquarian Period/Life: The incoming period that will be highlighted by more technological advancement and objectivity. It also refers to the energy quality and temperaments that will stimulate the Earth under the influence of the constellation of Aquarius and its cohorts. It is qualified by a scientific temperament as well as the New Aquarian Virtues including - Order and Structure; Rhythm and Timing; Criteria and Measurement; Fairness and Justice; Coherence and Synthesis. *Chakral* designs are changing as a result of the Cosmic shift to the Aquarian period. The Objective Rays of 1, 3, 5 and 7 will be predominant during the Aquarian Life period.

Atlantis: The ancient continent of Atlantis brought the advancement of Humanity 800,000 years ago. It was broken into fragments because of cataclysms, until it sank in 9,564 B.C. The Atlantean Root-Race (the 4th Root-Race) lived here.

Aura/auras: The invisible energy fields that contain and express different types of consciousness and intelligence that are constructed of etheric, emotional, mental and spiritual vibrations.

Back throat *chakra*: An esoteric tool loaned by Higher Universal Beings to the Earth to guide its timing of the Earth changes. It is also used as an esoteric regulator and switching mechanism in human beings.

Black Lodge: See Dark Side

Causal Body: It is a part of the Soul that serves as the accumulator of the substance and essence of experience of an incarnated person's many lives. The by-products of each incarnation are deposited in the Causal Body. Its contents are diffused to the Higher Soul when one reaches the Sage level, at which point, it is no longer needed.

Chakras: A Sanskrit term meaning 'whirling wheel'. The *chakras* are centers of energy that purify, revitalize and control the organs and systems of the physical, emotional, and mental bodies of a human being as well their inner powers. Traditionally, *chakras* present themselves as turning petal like lights. Currently, this design is shifting to more geometric patterns in people with more advanced development as forerunners to accommodate the energies of the incoming Aquarian System.

Christ: He is a 7th Initiate who heads the Spiritual Hierarchy and is the agent and distributor of the Love-Wisdom energy. The office of the Christ is responsible for establishing world religions during different periods of evolution.

Clairaudience: A psychic faculty that allows one to hear inner

sounds, emotional signals and mental thoughts from other people or invisible beings partially or completely.

Cosmic Being/Logos: The Cosmic Being, Logos or Deity is the Macrocosm of the Solar System Logos. The Constellation Beings, such as Pisces and Aquarius, are part of the Cosmic Logos. It is the Microcosm of the Universal Logos.

Dark Brotherhood: See Dark Side

Dark Side/Negative Side/Other Side/Dark Brotherhood/Black Lodge: Negative forces that have penetrated the different energy planes of the Earth to counter the work of the Good Side, the Divine Purpose and Divine Plan. They have their own Gods and providers of power and spiritual technology. They belong to a staffed Hierarchy and have their Initiates and Masters of a high grade parallel to the Good Side. The Dark Side extends beyond Hell and Purgatory. They are empowered by the energy of the Macrocosm and deploy their cohorts and tools to spy on and infiltrate Humanity and the Lower Kingdoms.

Dharma: A Sanskrit word that means mission, duty or spiritual call. *Karmic* neutralization can be accelerated when humans realize their *dharma*.

Diamond Age: The Diamond Age will be achieved under the influence of Aquarius and its cohorts by 2160. It will bring a big leap in the growth and development of the Earth Being.

Discarnate: This term denotes those who have shed their physical-etheric body and are residing in the Astral and Mental Planes.

Divine Alchemy: It is the esoteric science of alchemizing

different forms, frequencies and types of energy for the expansion of consciousness. It involves the deeper understanding of awakening and blending different types of energy to fertilize the development of Divine Power, Divine Love and Divine Intelligence.

Divine Plan: This is the evolutionary plan for the Earth and Humanity instituted by the Inner Government that comes from the Shamballa. The Shamballa holds the will of the Divine Plan, which is perceived by the *Nirmanakayas* (seers of the Plan). It is implemented by the Spiritual Hierarchy, a group of illuminated Beings made up of advanced Masters and Avatars, who are responsible for different parts of the Plan defined by their energy alignment and purpose. This is the plan that will guide the evolution of the Earth under the upcoming transition from Piscean to Aquarian Life and the Diamond Age.

Divine Purpose: This comes from the Shamballa, where the Will of God is known. It is the Purpose of the Earth for its next steps of evolution.

Divine Will: See Monad

Djwhal Khul: Holy Master D.K., also known as the Tibetan Master is working for the Second Ray Love-Wisdom Department. He dictated esoteric teachings through Alice A. Bailey, who transcribed them in many volumes.

Earth: It is a living organism and Being like humans. It has a Life Path and is dynamically evolving. Therefore, it has a level of development and goes through Spiritual Initiations. It has a *karmic* past and a *dharma*. It also has its own personality, Soul and Spirit.

Earth Changes: They are the result of the cleansing and purging process of the Earth Being during the period of transition from Piscean Life to Aquarian Life. These changes will result in catastrophes, disasters, epidemics, economic collapse and the extinction of many old and obsolete forms, species and designs. They will last from approximately 2015 until 2025.

Elementals: Energies that drive behavior and health conditions originating from natural planetary sources.

Egoic Center: An energy center shaped like a flower in its current form that connects the Soul to the incarnated personality. It is the converter and transmitter of the substance and essence of the experience of the incarnated person to be deposited in the Causal Body. It controls the flow of Divine life and light to the energy bodies of the personality.

Esoteric: The hidden, deeper and universal aspects of truth and knowledge.

Esoteric Psychology: It is the psychology of the intra-relationship of Beings within themselves, and the inter-relationships of Beings, macrocosmic and microcosmic, with each other.

Esoteric Science: It is the systematic and methodical application of the principles and concepts of esoteric psychology.

Genera: A class or group of individuals or species

Holy Master: A Master who has achieved the 5th level of Initiation and has attained the development compared to the Resurrection of the Christ as specified in Christianity.

Humanity: It is composed of all humans, incarnate or discarnate. This planetary energy center of consciousness is the Solar Plexus located in the stomach area equivalent of the Earth's energy anatomy. It is the clearing house for the Higher and Lower Kingdoms.

Initiation/Spiritual Initiation: Graded levels of inner development and ranks on the ladder of evolution as follows:

- **First Initiation:** Initiation at this level is demonstrated by control over the physical body and lower human appetites.
- **Second Initiation:** This Initiation is demonstrated by control over the emotional system. In Christianity, this is represented by the sacrament of Baptism, which symbolizes the purification of emotions of the person and more advanced development of the mind. It expresses the intelligent application of a loving, compassionate and service oriented life. This is usually found at the level of advanced humans.
- **Third Initiation:** In yogic philosophy, it is where an Initiate gains control over the mental body and becomes a member of the Spiritual Hierarchy. An Initiate at this level is known as a Saint.
- **Fourth Initiation:** This is the *Arhat* level, when a person becomes a full-fledged Sage with higher wisdom and intuition. The Initiate is considered to have finished the human level of *karma* and has the option to incarnate again or not. The Causal Body energy diffuses to the Soul. In Christianity, this is symbolized by the Crucifixion of Jesus.
- **Fifth Initiation:** At this level, the Initiate is also called a Resurrected Master, Holy Master or Adept of Wisdom. Jesus' Resurrection is a symbol of this level of Initiation.
- **Sixth Initiation:** This grade is also called the Ascended Master's level and in esoteric literature, its Initiates are

called 'Chohans.' Alice Bailey's books mention this is the Initiation of Decision, where the Initiate decides to go to a new and different path including the option of several Cosmic Paths.

- **Seventh Initiation:** This is the Christ level, which is the graduation of a human being's Path to Perfection. It is achieved when 49 sub-layers of the *kundalini* fire are fully awakened up to the *Adi* level.

Inner Government: An organization of Beings that has achieved a certain level of Initiation and oversees the evolution of the Planet and its Kingdoms. Shamballa and the Divine Spiritual Hierarchy are part of the Inner World/Spiritual Government.

Intelligentsia: See 1st Initiation

Involution: It is the process and manifestation of the downward path from spiritual or subtle Life Stream to material form. It is the opposite of the 'Evolutionary Path', the upward process.

Karma: This Sanskrit word means 'that which causes the cycle of cause and effect'. The Law of *Karma* originates from the Sirius Lodge of the Cosmic Being. It is the one that guides the accounts of positive or negative *karmic* equity for all beings under its influence. It is generally understood in the context of 'as you sow, so you shall reap.' As a part of their evolution, both Humanity and the Earth undergo many spiritual Initiations to purge their *karma*.

Kingdoms: This term refers to different life forms on Earth serving as collecting points for different levels of consciousness, such as the 5 Kingdoms: Mineral, Plant, Animal, Human and Spiritual. They also serve as evolving *chakras* or energy centers where the Planetary Logos or Deity stimulates the Earth for its development.

Kundalini: A Sanskrit word that refers to a latent force in Nature and beings, including the Earth and human beings, that awakens when stimulated by spiritual development or practices. It serves as a creative force that energizes and fuels the *chakras* and energy bodies of the incarnated personality, the Soul and Spirit. It is seated above the perineum. It is currently symbolized in its inner form by the caduceus of medicine and the many snakes at the back of the head in portraits of advanced yogis. In the new advanced development of Beings, the *kundalini* configuration changes to new designs, patterns and energy flow, which do not have coiling, snaky features.

Law of Evil Sharing: The Earth Being needs to go through a spiritual Initiation in which it will undergo *karmic* purging. In the process of dealing with its own *karma* from its current and past lives as a Being, everyone inside the Earth will share the “sins of the Earth”. In one way or another, each human being and member of the other species and Kingdoms will share the Earth’s load of negative *karma* and due payment of *karmic* liabilities.

Lemuria: The Third Root-Race of the Earth Globe. It has 7 Sub-Races. Like the Atlantean Root-Race, it also perished when its purpose was achieved. Animal-Man was admitted to the Human Kingdom in the middle of this Root-Race. It is very significant because this is the time when Lord Sanat Kumara arrived on Earth with his disciples from the Venusian Evolution.

Life Chip Condensers: Spiritual anatomy that anchor the life force of the etheric, astral and mental bodies. The 3 Life Chip Condensers store the blueprint of these energy bodies and are absorbed back to the Egoic Center upon death.

Lords of Karma: The 4 Lipika Lords of *Karma* are custodians of the Planetary *Karma*, serving as the Librarians of the *Karmic* Records of the Earth’s evolution and history. They lead the execution of the *Karmic* Law.

Lower Causal Body: The sac or depository of a Being in which negative *karma* from this life and many past lives is stored.

Lower Kingdoms: The Lower Kingdoms of the Earth consist of Humanity, the Animal, Plant, Mineral, Angelic and Invisible life Kingdoms. Humanity is the clearing house and custodian of the Lower Kingdoms.

Macrocosm: The bigger whole made up of and encompassing miniature fragments of existence. The Earth is the Macrocosm of the human being, just as the human being is the Macrocosm of the cells in its body.

Macrophages and lymphocytes: In human beings, the Thymus gland produces *Macrophages* and *Lymphocytes*, the defense soldiers of the body. Similarly, the Spiritual Hierarchy, the heart center of the Earth acts as its defense system and Thymus gland of the Earth.

Mainstream Humanity: This group or stage of development in Humanity consists of the average humans or masses whose instincts are expressed as physical reflexes and survival instincts like those of a hunter or a normal, working class individual. Hard waged work is their *karma* yoga, which trains their physical persistence and develops the endurance of their physical body's will. They have also developed and started to employ the lower Emotional Intelligence expressed as devotion and obedience. Their lower emotions are muddled with jealousy, insecurity and other lower desires. Thus, lust, gluttony, anger, lower forms of greed and laziness can be their typical sins or weaknesses.

Manu: The Lord Manu coordinates the First Ray Department, that of Will. He is used by the Planetary Logos as an agent of destruction to end a Root-Race, especially the Seventh Root-Race, which is the final stage of Humanity's evolution for a World- or

Globe-Period. As an agent of reconstruction, he incubates animal-men to evolve into human beings.

Mantras/Chants: Sacred sounds such as Amen (Christianity and Judaism), *Amin* (Islam) and *Aum* or *Om* (Buddhism and Hinduism), that are used by different religions. They were received by ancient Sages and spiritual teachers during their highest meditation states and consecrated in religious ceremonies or service. Their vibrations elevate the consciousness of the practitioner.

Mantric Yogi: A person who practices *mantric yoga* or the science of sacred sounds and chants.

Microcosm: The fragment or miniature correspondence that makes up a bigger whole. The human being is the microcosm of the Earth Being and the Earth Being is a microcosm of the Cosmic Entity.

Mineral Kingdom: It is composed of all the minerals, gems, and metals in the ground. It is noticeably stimulated during the Aquarian shifts, bringing in the higher aspect of technology.

Monad/Monadic/Monadic Plane/Divine Will: The Divine Self or Monad is the one God within, characterized with three Divine qualities, which are a replica of the qualities of the Planetary Deity: Will-Power, Love-Wisdom and Creative Intelligence.

Negative Side: See Dark Side

New Humanity: The New Humanity refers to the new form of the Humanity Being which will be the outcome of the transition from Piscean to Aquarian Life.

Other Side: See Dark Side

Period of Transition: This refers to the transition of the Earth from the predominant influence of the Pisces Being to that of the Aquarian Being. The Transition will change the energy that stimulates the Earth, resulting in Earth Changes, which will bring global purging and clean up to establish the New World. The Transition already started since 1998, but bigger and more pronounced physical changes will happen by 2015 and may last until 2025 in its first phase.

Piscean World/Life: This is the energy quality and temperament that was brought by the Pisces Constellation and is predominantly characterized by devotion and abstract ideals to the extent of fanaticism. Most of the major religions, especially Christianity and Islam are influenced by Piscean qualities.

Planetary Government: See Inner Government

Planetary Purpose: See Divine Purpose

Plant Kingdom: It is the sum total of all trees and plant species.

Positive Destroyers: This Department of the Inner Government eliminates involutory forms and energy as selected by *Karmic* Law. They include the fire elements, water elements, epidemic agents, weather elements and psycho-spiritual instruments.

Ray(s): This is a term referring to the 7 Energies of Creation which emanate from the Cosmic source and qualify the different departments of the Inner World Government as well as the energy bodies of a human being. The Rays give the strengths, weaknesses, vices, virtues and predominant life lessons as part of a new energy psychology. The 7 Rays qualify the temperaments and behavioral patterns of Beings including Planets, and Kingdoms.

Root-Race: The evolution of Humanity as a Being is divided into 7

stages or periods of development called Root-Races. Each Root-Race is also subdivided into 7 sub-stages called Sub-Races. The latter are divided into micro stages labeled as Branch-Races, and sometimes called Nations.

Sage: A term that describes a disciple at the 4th level of Initiation (see Initiation).

Saint: A term that describes a disciple at the 3rd level of Initiation (see Initiation).

Seer: A person with intuitive powers to see the future.

Shamballa: Esoterically, Shamballa is part of the Inner Government, and is the main source of Divine energy and power on the Earth.

Soul: This refers to energy with consciousness. It is a Being that serves as a mediator, and converter of Divine electricity and life from the Spirit to the incarnated personality.

Species: A class of living species (eg. humans, animals, plants etc.) which have common characteristics or qualities.

Spirit: The Divine Self or God within, the 'I Am That I Am' within every person, which allows one to become a true spiritual human being.

Spiritual Hierarchy: An integrated group of Illuminated Beings, also referred to as the Great Ones. It formulates and helps administer the Divine Plan for the Earth and Humanity, which includes guidance, protection and empowerment.

Spiritual Initiation: See Initiation

Spiritual Technology: A term coined by Master Del Pe, it refers to the systematic development of spiritual gadgets and esoteric tools as part of self-mastery, initiation and higher development. The construction of the Third Eye is part of this system.

Telepathy: A psychic faculty where one is able to sense, interpret and mentally process ideas, thoughts and mental forms that come to you. It includes the ability to create and project thoughtforms and clear messages to be sent to others or groups for good purposes.

The Great Dying: The Permian-Triassic Mass Extinction Event took place 252 million years ago. It was the most devastating and disruptive extinction ever recorded. It killed about 51 percent of all marine families, 82 percent of all genera, and an estimated 93 to 97 percent of all species. Almost all life forms identifiable by scientists died during this wipe-out extinction event.

Thoughtforms: Thoughts created through the synergy of emotional, mental and physical energies generated in the non-physical world to produce physical results.

Universal Logos/Being: The Universal Logos, God or Deity is the Macrocosm of the Cosmic Being and Microcosm of the Absolute Logos.

APPENDIX

- ◆ Timeline
- ◆ ARSE's 4th Pillar
- ◆ Master Del Pe's Organizations
- ◆ Master Del Pe's Books, CDs and DVDs
- ◆ Contact Us

TIMELINE

TIMELINE	FEATURES
1998 - 2018	Aquarian Transition of the Shamballa and Spiritual Heirarchy
2019	Disease and Violence destroyers
2020	Disease destroyers Violence destroyers Revolts and demonstrations Weakening & staggering of the global economy
2021	Continued disease destroyers Increased violence Halting of international economic infrastructure Substantial triggers of economic breakdown
2022	Major trigger of conflicts and very high instance of global poverty



TIMELINE

FEATURES

2023 - 25

World War III

2026 - 27

Recruitment, Regrouping and Redesigning of the New Group of World Servers

2027 - 34

High tectonic instability and climatic volatility
Fire, Water and Air Destroyers
Earthquakes, volcanoes, tsunamis etc

2035

Subluxation of the San Andreas Fault Line CA and Chile area

2036 - 2053

A moment of silence
Cultivation of New Humanity and Refinement and Redesigning of remnant batches of humanity

2054

Yellow Stone Geyser - Old Faithful, Wyoming, USA Explosive Release
Concurrent release of an Indonesian Caldera or Crater
Verticalization of the Earth's Axis
Acceleration in the speed of the Earth's Rotation



TIMELINE**FEATURES**

2055-2083

Frozen-fireball Earth
 Redesign of the physical body for
 the New Humanity to cope
 The Great Melting

2084

A Cosmic or Extra-Systemic Pulse
 from another Star blasts through
 the Earth and the Solar System
 Another shift in the physical body
 for the New Humanity & All
 Kingdoms
 Cosmic continuity

2085-2121

Externalization Portals for the
 Spiritual Heirarchy

2130 - 2131

Start of the Heirarchical Wars
 between Good Side and Dark
 Side

2131 - 2159

Side-effects to Humanity and all
 the Lower Kingdoms

2160

Emergence of a New Sub-
 Kingdom
 Landmark of Aquarian Diamond
 Age 1st Cycle conclusion

2160 - 2161

2nd Cycle of Aquarian Life
 Externalization of the Christ



ARSE'S 4TH PILLAR

THE 4-STEP DAILY LIFE RITUALS

The objective of the 4-Step Daily Life Rituals is to form the awareness of the New Virtues of Aquarian Life needed to safely cross the river of change from Piscean to Aquarian Life. By reciting them repeatedly, one is reasserting their values and significance. Also, the energy of virtues get downloaded and assimilated by the ARSE member. The Invocations are also powerful tools to reengineer the designs of the energy anatomy (auras, *chakras*, *kundalini* fire and energy conduits).

The Aquarian Invocation, done as a Universal Invocation rather than a prayer, is powerful because it confirms and affirms the Divine Plan via the verses which remind the ARSE member to collaborate or be a witness. It is neutral and expresses no desire for personal gain unlike prayers, which have been abused by asking for personal favors of many sorts and are still ego-centric rather than spiritual. The beauty and effectiveness of this daily ritual comes from the integration and synthesis of the method to include many benefits with one stroke.

Step 1: Opening Invocation and Evocation for Divine Protection and Guidance

(2 minutes daily after waking up)

I humbly invoke for Divine Protection, Guidance and Empowerment to do the Highest Service and express the Highest Good.

I salute the Planetary Logos, the Lord of the World and the New Divine Shamballa, the New Divine Hierarchy, the New Divine Purpose, the New Divine Plan and the New Divine Design.

Note: Perform this inner salutation to the Beings accompanied by a sense of gratitude and respect while maintaining aware-ness that you are inside the Divine All.

Step 2: Recite the Aquarian Affirmations and Alignment Mantra

(3 times after waking up; to become aware and anchor the New Aquarian Virtues)

THE AQUARIAN AFFIRMATIONS AND ALIGNMENT MANTRA

I am aligned to the New Divine Power, Divine Love and Divine Light.

I am the New Divine Design.

I am aligned to the New Divine Purpose.

I am aligned to the New Divine Plan.

I am aligned to the New Divine Order and Structure.

I am aligned to the New Divine Rhythm and Timing.

I am aligned to the New Divine Criteria and Measurement.

I am aligned to the New Divine Fairness and Justice.

I am aligned to the New Divine Coherence and Synthesis.

I am Divinely Aligned and Balanced.

Step 3: Recite the Aquarian Invocation (3 times)

Prepare to recite the Aquarian Invocation 3 times. First verbally or silently sound the mantra AM 3 times. (The mantra AM is the Aquarian version of Om, Amen and Aum, which was introduced in Chapter 18 of my book *Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age*.) This is pronounced as the word AAM with a long aaa and a short mm. Now, recite the Invocation 3 times.

THE AQUARIAN INVOCATION

**The New Divine Power of the Great Ones
anchors Aquarian Life.**

**The New Divine Love of the Great Ones
harmonizes all Kingdoms.**

**The New Divine Light of the Great Ones
transforms Humanity's consciousness.**

**The New Divine Purpose of Shamballa
guides the Great Ones.**

**The New Divine Will of Aquarian Life
organizes Substance into the Center.**

**The New Divine Love of Aquarian Life
magnetizes Consciousness to the Center.**

**The New Divine Light of Aquarian Life
transforms all planes of the Earth.**

**The Synthesizing Force of Shamballa integrates
the New Divine Power, New Divine Love
and New Divine Light into One.**

Sound the *mantra* AM (short aa and long mmm) 3 times after the last Aquarian Invocation recitation.

Step 4: Goodwill Meditation

(5 minutes after reciting the Aquarian Invocation)

Practice this for 5 minutes every day, preferably immediately after you wake up. Do the Goodwill Meditation to harmonize yourself with all people and beings with whom you will interact during the day. This is a technique to develop right human relations the fastest way until the positive habit of goodwill is instinctively built into one's character. Include any adversaries to start to esoterically repair the situation and transmute the lower ego of one's personality.

Procedure:

Start your day with good intentions and express good wishes to as many people as possible. The way you start your day determines the flow of events throughout the day.

- a. Silently express gratitude for your life and to the Source of Life from your heart. (1 minute)
- b. Silently express your good intentions and wishes to your loved ones, family, friends, co-workers and people whom you will meet throughout the day. Visualize your relationships with everyone enhanced. (2 minutes)
- c. Visualize or form the intention that your whole day is very successful and that your goals for the day have been achieved. See yourself happy and harmonious at the end of the day. If you have personal problems, visualize them being resolved. Be sure to focus on positive outcomes (2 minutes). This technique can also be done before you sleep or anytime you need to enhance relationships with people.

These are the 4-Step Daily Life Rituals under ARSE. I hope you had a good experience.

MASTER DEL PE'S ORGANIZATIONS

Master Del Pe's current mission and vision for the world and the Earth is bigger than what can be written and published in words. For the purpose of listing his global service in this book, only the more concrete goals and projects have been included, which Master Del Pe started 20 years ago with his international teams and disciples. He formed various organizations as the coordinating vehicles for a multitude of global services and programs.

Assisting humanity through this time of transition, and individuals to accelerate their spiritual growth so that they can climb the ranks of Initiations with unprecedented rapidity requires more than a lofty vision or idealistic goals. Master Del Pe's Organizations have been established to assure that there is a proper structure to endeavors that will help pave the way to a brighter future for humanity and the whole Earth.

The following is an excerpt from his previously published books explaining his point of view and vision behind why he created his chosen organizations, programs and projects.

MASTER DEL PE'S VISION: HEAVEN ON EARTH

"I see a future, not in a distant time, when Saints, Masters and Holy Beings are walking on the physical roads of the Earth and mingling with everyday people. This will result in the complete transformation of Humanity and all the Kingdoms of the World. It will bring Heaven on Earth, and is called the Diamond Age.

But before the Diamond Age can be achieved, a period of purification and difficulty is a prerequisite for the Earth to be born again. This will also enable the New Humanity to emerge and become a key player in the evolution of the Earth Being and a facilitator in the evolution of the Lower Kingdoms.

I see a world where humans and other beings on Earth, visible or invisible, will live in harmony with a cleaner and more structured environment guided by an aligned and balanced global consciousness.

From the ranks of the more Advanced Humans will come the New Group of World Servers. They will facilitate the transition from a life of suffering and struggle to a life of success, balance and self-fulfillment. When a critical mass of more enlightened human beings walks the Earth, everyday existence will improve. People will begin to live their greatest life under a higher Divine Purpose of the New Earth, collaborating under a New Divine Plan guided by the Spiritual Masters. They will begin to experience the 'Heaven on Earth' lifestyle. Then, all Kingdoms of Nature deserve to celebrate.

Through the disciples and volunteers involved in my organizations, will come world-class esoteric leaders, spiritual executives, trainers, specialists, life coaches, life mentors and global servers. The world mission and global service will be done effectively. This is my earnest wish behind the transformational works and missions of my organizations."

Today's Biggest Problems For Humanity And The Earth

In founding his organizations and projects, Master Del Pe witnessed and penetrated many global issues of Humanity and the Earth that he considered were far beyond the reach of our mundane solutions. Beyond terrorism and economic downturns, he discovered many alarming, immediate and future concerns that need solutions with a sense of urgency. The list below sheds light on some of these big issues to reveal the context and need for Master Del Pe's breakthrough global service.

1. **Decay and involution in global consciousness.**
2. **Desecration of the planet** and irresponsibility towards Earth care.
3. **Erosion of Humanity's virtues** and social values.
4. **Violation of the 7 Sins of Humanity** from the past Piscean Life, plus new and more complex sins which create vices and addictions, including:
 - a. Cigarette smoking
 - b. Alcoholism
 - c. Abuse of illegal drugs and prescription medications
 - d. Pornography (all avenues)
 - e. Gambling (all avenues)
 - f. Junk food and beverages (with little or no nutritional value)
 - g. Wi-fi and digital media (misuse/abuse, waste of time and resources)
 - h. Habitual abuses (uncontrolled shopping, partying, etc.)
5. **Growing number of complex health and psychological issues** among children, teens and young adults, including ADD/ADHD, learning disorders, violence, lack of discipline, etc. This includes psycho-spiritual disorders, such as the Dark Night of the Soul, caused by the Cosmic energy

influences which are not within the purview of medicine and psychology.

6. **Lack of purpose and lack of direction** in many people's lives, including that of the youth and Intelligentsia.
7. **Epidemic of laziness** and a sedentary lifestyle which causes diseases and lack of achievement. Master Del Pe's research categorizes 4 types of laziness which are contributing to this global epidemic.
8. **Loneliness and sadness** as a social disease which is different from the "depression" of medical science.
9. **All pervasive poverty and 'poverty consciousness'** in the mainstream and intelligentsia. This includes physical and financial poverty affecting the poor, as well as 'poverty consciousness' which even affects the rich. Poverty consciousness, as defined by Master Del Pe, is a belief that 'there is not enough' as a result of blockages in one's consciousness from crystallized thought patterns, dogmatic emotions and obsolete habits.
10. **Lack of spiritual life and inner development** affecting an increasing number of people, especially youth, who are missing a source of inner values even if they are very religious, due to a disconnect with their spirituality.
11. **Obsolescence in the field of schooling and education** which does not develop the 7 levels of intelligences of a human being, and remains stuck on rote education and memory work. This includes the limitations of traditional institutions in providing a holistic education to prepare a child or professional into a cultured human being due to its strong bias towards the concrete mind.
12. **Obsolescence in training about life**, especially the balance of Will-Power, Heart and Mind. Humanity is severely lacking in Will-power and needs to develop this for its next steps of evolution.

*“When there is no will, there is no sustained vision to be.
When there is no vision ahead, Humanity will perish.
This is the impending danger that lies ahead.”*

- Master Del Pe

13. Deterioration of leadership and lack of positive social icons for people, young and old, to follow. The corruption, greed and lowly conduct of affairs by many prominent leaders are bad examples and do not leave a good lasting impression for this and the incoming generations.

14. Spiritualism and New Age movements have left an obsolete and outdated philosophy about the Aquarian Period. This has become a part of the mysticism and misinformation about the Earth Changes and the New World Order, which is diluting and contaminating the new teachings about the Aquarian Life Period.

MDP ORGANIZATIONS AND PROJECTS

Master Del Pe established his organizations to be the vehicles of change for the Earth and all its Kingdoms. His organizations aim at global transformation through the application of the best of Eastern Wisdom philosophies combined with Western Science and entrepreneurship.

I. MDP FOUNDATION

Serving Humanity and the World

MDP Foundation is a not-for-profit, non-sectarian and non-political organization dedicated to serving humanity and the world with new paradigms and universal principles applying the best of Eastern Wisdom and modern philosophies with projects to prevent and/or correct the unnecessary suffering and loss of dignity in the human. It has 4 main objectives listed below.

A. 4 Main Objectives of the MDP Foundation

Objective 1: To combat the major unresolved problems and chronic human issues in the world using breakthrough ideas and strategies, applying the best of Eastern Wisdom and universal philosophies combined with Western Practicality. This can be accomplished with cost effective, often grassroots initiatives that can transform individuals and their communities.

Objective 2: To bring a new way of culturing Humanity at the level of the masses in underserved communities, from a civilized society to a world-class culture, whose higher purpose is guided with world service and universal values. This involves a new type of education that focuses on educating the human being and Soul of the child or youth, which is absent in present day education. Also, to help children get out of trouble with new strategies.

Objective 3: To utilize the vast untapped potential of human power and talent using breakthrough ideas and strategies applying the best of Eastern Wisdom and universal philosophies with Western Practicality. This effort is collectively implemented under the World TalentSHARE and World WisdomBANK programs.

Objective 4: To educate Humanity on the wholeEarth Care philosophy with an understanding of the many planetary constitutions (such as the interdependence of the mineral, plant, animal, human and super-human existences), and the revelation of the invisible world and a governing Divine Plan. This program will teach new as well as ancient principles and wisdom on the energy anatomy and spiritual psychology of the Earth and its constitution.

B. MDP Foundation Programs

The MDP Foundation's programs are geared to uplift and transform mainstream humanity and the underserved

and combat the sins and afflictions of the mainstream and intelligentsia, which stem from vices, diseases, laziness and lack of higher purpose, lack or misuse of money and resources, poor education or upbringing, and many internal causes like negative *karma* from past lives. It also caters to the wealthy who have poverty of consciousness.

The MDP Foundation applies the best practices and strategies of the BElife Institute for Higher Consciousness (BIHC) such as *BEwell Science*[™], Esoteric Psychology, Aquarian Martial Arts-Yoga Science (AMAYS), Spiritual Coaching and Life Mentoring designed by Master Del Pe to help transform the different levels of consciousness of people through both corrective and preventive measures.

MDP Foundation Programs

1. **wholeEARTH Care Program:** to care for the planet and ecosystem as a living organism applying universal principles and wisdom.
2. **World TalentSHARE & World WisdomBANK Program:** to pool the skills of talented and experienced people, including retirees.
3. **wholeLIFE Education Program:** training to educate the human being in the child and awaken the power of their Soul.
4. **Youth Empowerment Program:** empowerment of children and youth to maximize their potential.
5. **Elderly Empowerment Program:** serving the needs of the older people, especially those who are sick, in pain or downtrodden.
6. **cleanLIFE Program:** an anti-vice and anti-addiction program using *BEwell Science*[™] and *PsychoEnergetics*[™].
7. **goodLIFE Program:** an anti-laziness program applying Aquarian Martial Arts-Yoga Science (AMAYS).

8. **wellLIFE Program:** an anti-disease program using *BEwell Science™*.
9. **harmonyLIFE Program:** an anti-violence program using meditation and *BEwell Science™* energy medicine.
10. **enrichedLIFE Program:** an anti-poverty consciousness program.
11. **HIV/AIDS Research Program (HARP):** a program that brings great hope to HIV/AIDS sufferers.
12. **Compassion Fatigue Solutions Program:** this offers prevention and treatment of compassion fatigue among caregivers.

II. BELIFE INSTITUTE FOR HIGHER CONSCIOUSNESS (BIHC)

Mastering Life Ahead of its Time

BIHC is a formal school founded by Master Del Pe which brings breakthrough strategies, life tools, techniques and esoteric psychology to help ready individuals master their life ahead of its time. Its 12 departments offer more than 100+ courses and programs many of which can be taken online through distance learning or in-person with either Master Del Pe or his certified professional trainers and specialists. This institute is the vehicle designed to anchor the advanced teachings needed by the future Humanity in the present and also to certify specialists and trainers in new fields of careers and service.

A. 12 Departments Of BIHC

1. Meditation Path Department
2. Healing Science Path Department
3. Esoteric Psychology Path Department
4. Esoteric Science Path Department
5. Divine and Sexual Alchemy Path Department
6. Spiritual Technology Path Department

7. Will-Power Development Path Department
8. Science of Inner Power Development and Human Intelligence Development Path Department
9. Family and Children's Development Science Path Department
10. Lifestyle Science Path Department
11. Global Consciousness Education Path Department
12. Research and Development Path Department

BHC's Healing Science Path Department offers a vast variety of specializations for those who may be interested in becoming certified professionals as part of the global solution, or may need these services for themselves or their loved ones. BHC serves clients around the world through certified professionals and specialists trained by Master Del Pe or his international team of certifiers.

B. BEwell Science Specializations Through The Healing Science Path Department

1. **DABSEM:** Depression, Anxiety, Burnout and Sleep Energy Management
2. **DOJAPEM:** Diabetes, Obesity, Joints, Arthritis and Pain Energy Management
3. **BEinshape:** Complete Wellbeing and Total Fitness
4. **BEclean:** Vice and Addiction Elimination
5. **BEpainfree:** Healing Pain and its Origins
6. **BEalive:** Health imbalances including HIV/AIDS, Cancer and Complex Life-Threatening Diseases
7. **BElonglife:** Longevity, Weight Issues and Rejuvenation
8. **BEstressfree:** Stress and Fatigue Management
9. **BEgoodlife:** Laziness, Loneliness, Depression, Suicidal Issues and Lack of Purpose Syndrome

- 10. **BEfeminine:** PMS, Sexual Issues, Menopause, etc.
- 11. **BEadhdfree:** ADD/ADHD and Learning Disorders
- 12. **BEshakti:** Psycho-Spiritual and *Kundalini* issues
- 13. **BEharmony:** Anger, Fear, Guilt, Grief, Violence and Psychological Issues
- 14. **BEfamily:** Family Issues

C. Programs Of The Family And Children's Development Science Path Department

1. Champions of Life for Kids and Teens

Performance beyond excellence

This program empowers children and teens to attain their highest achievable enlightenment resulting in service to Humanity and the world as early as possible. It augments the current educational curriculum by integrating the 5 levels of ascending intelligences, street smart skills, inner development and universality to become leaders of leaders as early as possible. It is aimed at harmonizing the best of tradition with globalization, so that children become transformed global citizens.

This program can be offered as an after-school activity that connects young people around the world to work on local and global initiatives, to instill greater appreciation of other cultures and to help children explore their life path at an early age.

2. STAMP

SuperKids Training and Mentoring Program

At STAMP, children and teens learn sure-fire strategies to develop practical decision making, problem solving and communication skills, etc. to keep them out of trouble and lead in life. STAMP is designed as a short-term curriculum where young people explore who they are and who

they are not. They learn how to determine their blind spots and greatest potential for failure, while honing their strengths in a group setting using games and other fun activities.

3. **BEtroublefree**

Get your life back

BEtroublefree is a pioneering program focused on helping children and teens to get them out of trouble. This program applies breakthrough preventative measures and/or corrective strategies that benefit at-risk teens and children.

It employs a combination of life coaching, life skills development, Aquarian Martial Arts-Yoga Science (AMAYS), plus *BEwell Science*[™] energy medicine and *PsychoEnergetics*[™] strategies. Parents and educators learn how to overcome stress, to build 'sweet will' and new communication skills.

4. **MPCY**

Maximizing Performance in Children and Youth

This series of 7 courses is taken over 8 weeks. It will help children, youth and teens to perform beyond excellence and maximize their strengths while minimizing their weaknesses. It will equip them with practical philosophies, new tools, techniques and strategies to excel in life. It includes:

- a. *Performance Boosters*
- b. *Character Modification and Balancing Strategies*
- c. *Performance Beyond Excellence*
- d. *Super Smart Kids Strategies – Budgeting Science*
- e. *Super Smart Kids Strategies – Communication Excellence*
- f. *Super Smart Kids Strategies – Decision Making*
- g. *Super Smart Kids Strategies – Project Management*

The detailed curriculum of BIHC and its offerings and schedules are available online at www.BIHCglobal.com.

D. International Convention On Higher Consciousness (IHC)

The objective of this international convention is to cultivate the ability to achieve a more balanced and enlightened life, and equip delegates with advanced tools to develop conscience in entrepreneurship and wisdom in leadership. IHC will also be the meeting ground for great visionary leaders, problem solvers, pioneering thinkers, philanthropists, social impact investors and humanitarians under the overarching theme of '*expanding our higher consciousness - from individual to global*'. It is also an opportunity for the more advanced Souls and leaders to mentor or guide the international delegates with new paradigms and breakthrough strategies. The main proceeds from the convention go towards supporting various charitable non-profit programs.

The keynotes and guest speakers invited for IHC are not only highly successful individuals, but also embodiments of higher principles and values, demonstrated through their leadership, meaningful service and contribution to society. Our Speakers share their integrated experience on how different segments of their industries, systems of society and constructs of civilization shape the individual and collective consciousness in our modern times.

From the traditional to the metaphysical explorations, the IHC is a global forum which deconstructs and dissects our understanding of human consciousness and how it can be elevated using the 5 levels of intelligence. Apart from the keynote and special guest lectures, IHC also has panel discussions on current and pertinent topics.

The high impact strategy of IHC will bring under one roof selected delegates from many countries consisting of VIPs,

philanthropists, authors, innovators, pioneers, industry experts, corporate social investors, heads of charitable projects, health care specialists and prominent figures from international agencies.

III. WISDOM INSTITUTE FOR LEADERSHIP AND GLOBAL ADVANCEMENT (WILGA)

Installing wisdom in leadership and conscience in entrepreneurship

The Wisdom Institute, Master Del Pe and his team of international experts are dedicated to awaken wisdom in leaders, further develop the heart in entrepreneurs and help the leaders to be in top shape to perform at their very best. We want to enable leaders to align to their highest life path in order to live their greatest life. The Wisdom Institute is committed to serve clients by applying the best of eastern wisdom and the most practical knowledge of the west through a plethora of customized programs, such as personal mentoring, intuitive readings, healing sessions and a comprehensive training under the **Self-Care**, **Self-Development** and **Self-Mastery** curricula.

A. Personal Mentoring Services and Training Curriculum

1. Self-Care

This personal service is aimed to keep leaders out of trouble and away from health challenges so that they can continue to perform at the top of their games with sustainably high energy. The mentoring, done in a one-on-one format, usually starts with a discovery session to evaluate the health challenge, crises or any personal requirement of the leader. An intuitive reading and psychic scanning are usually performed by our world-class seers and/or Master Del Pe. This service offers 2, 4, 10 or 15 session-packages and even yearly or monthly retainer programs. The complete Self-Care service is composed of two-fold delivery as follows:

- a. **Personal healing sessions** done with a healing specialist and intuitive reader or seer (online, in-person or in a retreat setting at Master Del Pe's BEinshape Centers or MDP Village)
- b. **A well-crafted training program** that will equip the leader with self-healing tools and a Self-Care strategy which includes healing meditations and biomechanical exercises with breathing science. A course on mastering your vitality and energy medicine is one of the main components of the curriculum with 6 workshops (which are also available online.)

2. Self-Development

The Wisdom Institute offers a creatively adaptable array of services combining personal mentoring for the leader to achieve a balanced-life path and a training program focused on equipping the leader with new wiser attitudes and advanced life skills. Mentoring sessions can be booked with Master Del Pe himself or his highly trained life mentors and intuitive seers.

This personal mentoring service provides the complete assessment of the 5 key areas of life, namely family and home life, career and work life, health and recreation life, social life and environmental contribution, and spiritual life. The client is made aware that these areas can be successfully bundled into a Life Path to bring complete balance and self-fulfillment. The mentor, along with the intuitive seer, identifies the highest potential life purpose or next big step for the leader, and helps them to discover their blind spots in order to work against these pitfalls ahead of time. The mentor will work with the client to chart his or her current Life Chart and audit his or her life expenditure to come up with the best use of the remaining years of his or her life.

The other important aspect of the Self-Development

program is equipping the leader with Wisdom Strategies and new life-tools to be able to sustain the positive change and spearhead his or her newfound Balanced-Life Path. The Self-Development curriculum has been employed by Master Del Pe for his leader clients not only to increase their power of decision-making but also their ability to forecast the best timing for execution of their game plans. It develops the wisdom of the clients' character even for their roles as parents, corporate leaders or social transformers.

a. Personal Mentoring

1. **Balanced-Life Mentoring:** In-person or online for balancing the 5 key areas of life and integrating them into a life-path. This includes unblocking of one's issues and working against any seeds of failure. The mentor will help the client to chart his or her current expenditure of time and energy. They will audit the 5 key areas of life to identify the traps and blockages in maximizing one's performance. Then, a new strategic game-plan will be created to mold the best events of the future.
2. **Intuitive reading and forecast chart:** Reading on the main problem areas of life and best options ahead. This also cover the charting of the 7 cycles of life for maintaining one's best choices, positioning decisions according to the best timing and creating a new game plan to sustain the most positive changes in one's life.

b. Training Curriculum: Online or in a Retreat Setting

The majority of the Self-Development curriculum is not taught anywhere else. Master Del Pe studied diligently the life of leaders from different cultures, education, religion or financial status through his

mentoring and healing sessions internationally. He identified the causes why there are imbalances in leaders' lives and performance. The training program provides the leaders the missing pieces of the puzzle and how leaders can move from mere success to balance and eventually self-fulfillment. Original breakthrough concepts and solutions to the blind spots of a leader's life are included in the Self-Development training. The training involves the sharpening of new missing aptitudes and honing new wiser attitudes of the leader. There are 2 levels to engage the client for a few months of mentoring and inner training.

3. Self-Mastery

The Wisdom Institute is deeply dedicated to find the right leaders who are ready to make quantum leaps in their development and help them to positively disrupt their 'life charts'. We want to contribute to the well-being of the planet and the advancement of global consciousness through training leaders who will become the power influencers of our current humanity and the world at large, even beyond our modern times.

Hope and prayers have not worked so far, neither have the grand promises of the philosophers of the past. Master Del Pe has seen the failures of many ideas for global transformation offered by religions, education, idealists, theorists, lobbyists, scientists and many gurus. We are about to have a global economy crash and humanity will soon experience an even darker shade of existence. We need to do something faster than normal and treat our mission of transforming the world with the sense of high urgency.

What is missing in the older proposed global solutions is the lack of wisdom in leadership and conscience in entrepreneurship. We need leaders who become cus-

todians of wealth and servant leaders who lead by good example. Whether we like it or not, in our modern times, the politicians, entrepreneurs and the powerful dynasties from these 2 groups control most of our current world. We need to look at the rate of social decay versus social regeneration and it is obviously moving at a higher velocity backward than forward. Not enough is being done to counteract this social erosion. Until the more advanced-Soul leaders are recruited and trained to lead differently, using wiser strategies guided by strong will-power and enabled by a courageous heart, the evolution of humanity and the advancement of global wellbeing won't be on the future map.

The Self-Mastery program offers a new Enlightened-Life path for leaders who are more advanced in spiritual development or want to accelerate their inner development in order to serve at the highest possible level in this life. The Self-Mastery path is a fast-track training to achieve enlightened leadership in just a few years. The curriculum applied by advanced Soul humans to become Saints and Masters is included in this program.

The hope of the world today is to accelerate the awakening of leaders into the highest level of spiritual achievement so that this united band of world servers, working for the greater good of humanity, will surpass the power of the Darker Side groups. Aside from cultivating wisdom and conscience in leaders, the intelligentsia and the more awakened humanity will channel goodwill to foster right human relations globally. The training for advancing the leader's Soul through the development of the 5 levels of ascending intelligences is one of the main components of the curriculum. The advanced Soul leaders and those who are ready will take the Third Eye Initiation curriculum early on in their training. Esoteric Psychology and Spiritual Science covering a

wide and deep penetration of the universal laws will be an integral part of the Self-Mastery Path.

The Self-Mastery program is the more advanced training of leaders and the graduation of the Wisdom Institute's clients and students because it is in this program that they will be trained to become spiritual initiates and world servers. Through these trained enlightened leaders come the best leaders of the world who will channel a new enlightened vision of a new humanity and a new enlightened world. If you don't pick up the tab now, your children or children's children will. It has to be done.

4. Organizational Services and Programs

Enlightening the Organization's Soul

Every organization has an energy field made up of the aggregate consciousness of the top leaders, management and the workforce. Organizations or corporations also have their energy blockages, overall intelligence and stress which affect the daily affairs of the organization, the people they employ and the customers they serve. When the top leaders are not wise and aligned, this affects the management, workforce and the whole organization through wrong governance and business models. The management acts as the bridge between the workforce and the top leaders, so it will also affect both the ranks above and below them. A highly stressed, volatile and troublesome workforce will negate the results of the top and middle.

For a company or organization to grow and enjoy sustainability, a slow curve of growth and development will not be effective against the erosion of the global economy. Thus, the top and middle executives should not only be successful and dynamic but also be balanced, aligned and wise. The workforce should be healthy, happy and

productive enjoying their work and family life. The organization's Soul becomes wholesome and continues to contribute to its staff, clients and to society at large.

Life mentoring, healing and Intuitive readings are the preferred services given to top leaders because these are most effective to meet their needs. Personal Mentoring customized through Self-Care, Self-Development and Self-Mastery are effective to suit their next steps. The management will be offered group training to spread the wisdom strategies and life tools faster. The workforce will be trained in bigger numbers to address their immediate needs of stress and fatigue management and also their need to be balanced and productive.

All the above programs are aimed to meet the new ground rules and rules of engagement for a more evolved humanity and planet. The detailed curriculum and schedules are available on www.wilgaglobal.com.

IV. WORLD INSTITUTE FOR INCURABLE DISEASES (WIID)

Where Wisdom and Miracles Prolong Life

The World Institute for Incurable Diseases (WIID) is a pioneering initiative to address some of the most challenging concerns in health and well-being. We focus on improving the quality of life of those affected by incurable diseases, non-medical responders, psycho-spiritual syndromes and their side-effects by researching and applying pioneering energy healing strategies. Master Del Pe founded WIID based on his 29 years of experience and miracles with energy work, healing, life-coaching and mentoring in his travels to over 100 countries.

WIID applies the breakthrough modality of BEwell Science™ with energy healing, bio-mechanical exercises, breathing techniques and self-healing meditations, combined with life-coaching and mentoring to holistically support, energize and

empower the health, vitality, emotions and mental wellness of people suffering from incurable diseases and health afflictions that are not easily solved by modern medicine or psychology.

Master Del Pe and his team of specialists have been healing incurable diseases since 1990.

- 29 years
- 308+ cities
- 71 countries
- 34,000+ cases

Our suffering world today...

- Incurable diseases on the rise
- Non-medical responders and undiagnosable diseases
- Expensive healthcare bills and medical costs
- Negative side-effects of medical interventions and drugs
- Non-treatable psycho-spiritual conditions

Suffer No More! WIID Solutions Can Help Fast

- Natural Power of Healing Energy
- Convenient (Delivered at the Comfort of Your Home)
- Cost-Savings (Package Deals)
- No-Touch (Remotely Effective)
- Drug-Free and Holistic
- Proven Effectiveness
- World-Class Specialists

A. WIID Programs: 58+ Specializations

- HIV/AIDS
- Cancer and Chemotherapy Side-Effects
- Diabetes and Its Side-Effects
- Depression, Anxiety, Burnout and Sleep Disorders
- Multi-Addictions, Vices and their Side-Effects
- Paralysis and Coma
- Severe Hormonal Imbalances and Menopause
- Post-Partum Psychosis

- Unexplained Infertility
- Anorexia, Bulimia and Eating Disorders
- ADD/ADHD and Learning Issues
- Longevity and Anti-Aging
- Alzheimer's/ Senile Decay
- Parkinson's Disease
- Asthma
- Emphysema
- Schizophrenia
- Laziness
- Loneliness
- Poverty Consciousness
- Violence and Criminal Behavior
- Non-Medical Responders
- Medical Anomalies or Undiagnosable Cases
- Psycho-Spiritual Cases
 - Dark Night of the Soul
 - Victims of Black Magic, Sorcery, Curses or Spells
 - Spiritual Possessions
 - Overstimulation of Hormonal Responses due to Spiritual Practices
 - Accelerated Spiritual Awakening Syndrome

B. Our Very Unique Strategy

1. Our Highest Value Model

Our clients save money, time and effort with maximum convenience by receiving our healing services and life-changing mentoring from the comfort of their beds and homes through our well-crafted online services. Clients with critical care need not leave their rooms to enjoy our world-class services. Currently, 90% of our healing procedures are delivered seamlessly and effortlessly through the internet while 10% who can travel enjoy our international healing resort at MDP Village in Asia.

2. Energy Management

Application of the breakthrough healing specializations under BEwell Science™ to rapidly heal the past of the clients, transform their present imbalances and program their next steps. The whole protocol is designed to work both in-person and online for maximum reach and accessibility.

3. Life Coaching and Mentoring

Online or in-person life coaching and mentoring approach to equip the clients with a personalized game plan for crisis management, conflict resolution, recovery, revitalization, character building and lifestyle change to live a better quality of life.

4. Continuing Education/Training

A comprehensive curriculum with life-tools, practical strategies and wisdom designed to boost stamina and will-power, heal and calm the emotions, clear and sharpen the mind, and awaken the power of the soul of the clients to not only survive but thrive. We work with the client's physical, vitality, emotional, mental and spiritual health to improve the Total Health Quotient (THQ).

5. Ongoing Research and Evaluations

Commitment to improve and validate outcomes through evidence-based results of our clients, while looking forward to collaborate with health organizations to do clinical studies.

6. WIID Gamechanger and Multipliers

Certifying professionals to become trainers, specialists and administrators of WIID programs targeted to serve disease hot spots internationally. WIID's headquarters has unlimited scale-up services through online platforms, while our international specialists meet their clients in their own healing centers licensed by WIID.

“The most urgent need of patients is hope; the next is energy to bring back the will-to-survive. Where there is a will, there is a way to prolong life and thrive. WIID employs wisdom which can result to miracles.”

- Master Del Pe

Founder of WIID, Author and Chief Healing Scientist

V. BELIFE

Live Your Greatest Life

BElife is the main organization that parented all the other organizations of Master Del Pe. Its main role is to build the infrastructure of BIHC, WILGA and other projects by Master Del Pe.

A. The Main Services And Projects Of BElife

1. Tele-Healing, Healing Hospitals or Healing Stations

This is a new way of delivering healings and life coaching services for different specializations requiring minimal medical intervention. Tele-Healings are done by following in-patient as well as out-patient models, with the breakthrough strategy of healing and coaching patients and clients remotely via the internet. These are performed one-on-one or with bigger groups in different locations. It will evolve into Healing Hospitals which will be run based on high specializations in retreat settings, for diseases like HIV/AIDS and even vice elimination.

2. Diamond Star Centers (DSCs)

Where you can heal and empower your life

Diamond Star Centers serve as your partner in bringing faster solutions to life's issues. These are 3,000+ square-foot centers that investors and organizers can own through a license agreement. DSCs offer many programs of BElife and the complete program of BEinshape. The

DSC's goals are the clients':

- a. Happiness
- b. Success without stress
- c. Fitness for themselves and their families
- d. Sustainable abundance in life
- e. Balanced life and self-fulfillment

DSCs provide comprehensive, one-stop shop services for total fitness and well-being. This includes healing stress and fatigue, sleep issues, health imbalances, life-threatening challenges, learning issues, and more. Programs include BEinshape, *BEwell Science*[™] energy medicine with 14+ specializations, including services for adults and families as well as programs for children and teens. Aquarian Martial Arts-Yoga Science (AMAYS) is also available.

3. BEinshape Centers

Where you can heal and energize your life

BEinshape Centers are 3-room centers that are licensed to operate the BEinshape Programs and energy medicine services. Free assessments are offered to new clients at DSCs and BEinshape Centers.

BEinshape is a pioneering program combining energy medicine or healing science with life coaching, addressing the 5 levels of health and well-being: physical, vitality, emotional, mental and spiritual. It also incorporates life tools from Aquarian Martial Arts-Yoga Science (AMAYS), meditation and executive coaching. Services are provided at 3 levels:

- a. **Rescue:** offers fast solutions and healing for life's crises, health challenges, conflicts and other issues.
- b. **Balanced-Life:** profiles life issues in the 5 key areas of life and how to balance them to bring success into fulfillment.

- c. **Enlightened-Life:** helps people find their higher purpose and learn how to transform their career path into a life path.

4. Diamond Star Village (DSV)

During and after the Period of Transition, settlements and villages will be established around the MDP Asham's principles and philosophy. These are envisioned as complete townships with conference areas, sports and fitness facilities, family, children and youth facilities, amphitheater, residences for staff and visitors/guests, healing facilities and spiritual centers. They will also have a grocery for daily requirements as well as a Financial *Dharmic* Center, like a bank. They will have self-sufficient flower and vegetable gardens and an orchard.

Every DSV has to be established in a well-chosen location where the energy is clean and the feng shui is excellent. Students of ARSE and disciples will be able to revitalize themselves and be empowered as well as celebrate Group Initiations periodically. It will be an Aquarian Sanctuary.

Master Del Pe has created a resort called the MDP Village in the Northern Philippines that anchors this concept.

B. Master Del Pe's Products

All of Master Del Pe's CDs, DVDs, books and other products are produced by BElife and distributed globally. Most of these are also available in different languages. Master Del Pe's products are described in the following section of the Addendum.

Service to Humanity and the World does not always have to be non-profit, charity work or for the underserved poor people.

Together, Master Del Pe's organizations serve all classes and groups from all tiers of financial capacity. His works are also embedded with the understanding that the service of training

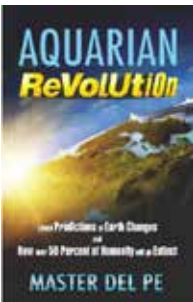
those professionals and executives who will help save and transform the world during the most difficult times is even bigger than feeding the poor. Master Del Pe believes that one's career or salaried work can also be a great service, especially when done with compassion and understanding of the next steps of Humanity and the World at large.

BIHC, WILGA, WIID, MDP Foundation and BElife are all established as platforms to serve where there are no other clear solutions on the horizon and the skills of the best scientists and most powerful leaders of this time cannot bring feasible solutions for unforeseen events and surprises. Their programs also stand as great opportunities for beginners, spiritual apprentices and seasoned servers alike who want to serve in an unprecedented way. For more information, you may contact MDP Organizations and Master Del Pe through the information in the 'Contact Us' section on page 321.

MASTER DEL PE'S BOOKS, CDs AND DVDs

Master Del Pe has developed books, CDs and DVDs to support Inner Powers development, wellness, Esoteric Leadership training and self-mastery. His exercises, meditations and breathing techniques are available on CD and DVD. These products, along with Master Del Pe's books, open the door to a healthier, happier and a more empowered life. All products are available at www.masterdelpe.com. Selected products are also available for download on iBooks, iTunes and Amazon Kindle.

BOOKS



Aquarian Revolution

This breakthrough treatise brings the idea of the Universal shift from the Piscean to Aquarian Life Period that will require Earth Changes through the Divine Power of positive destruction to reconstruct Earth and its constituents. It is a must-study for those aspirants who seek esoteric teachings about the reengineering of the Earth under a bigger Universal framework.



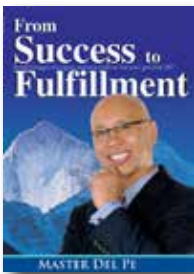
Aquarian Invocation: Bringer of the Diamond Age

In this pioneering book, Master Del Pe opens doors to an unprecedented view of 300 million years of history and discloses the fate of Humanity, the Kingdoms and even Spiritual Beings.



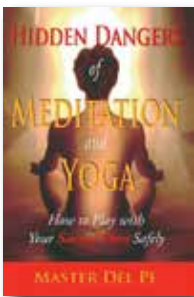
Beyond the Dark Night of the Soul

Master Del Pe spells out his international experience and research on the psycho-spiritual disorder called the Dark Night syndrome (DNS) which falls between the crevices of modern medicine and psychology.



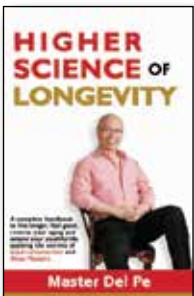
From Success to Fulfillment

This extraordinary book lays out an exciting pathway of wisdom and guidance that will lead you to success and fulfillment beyond your dreams. It contains a depth and intelligence that are rare in contemporary society.



Hidden Dangers of Meditation and Yoga

This unique book reveals secrets about the dangers of meditation and yoga that are not available anywhere else. By applying the art and science of meditation, you will learn how to meditate safely and effectively and 'play with your sacred fires' without getting burned.



Higher Science of Longevity

This book is a complete handbook to live longer, feel good, reverse your aging and extend your youthful life applying the secrets of Supercentenarians and Asian Masters.



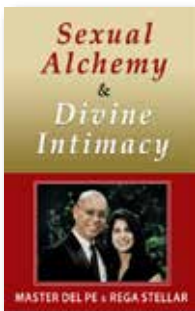
Inner Powers

This book contains over 100 meditations and techniques to boost your vitality and stamina, heal and empower your emotions, sharpen your mind and awaken the power of your Soul.



MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE

This book is the spiritual manual for those who want to experience a quantum leap of consciousness and aspire to master life way ahead of its time with less suffering. MDP Ashram: Bringer of ARSE (Aquarian Religion of Service and Enlightenment), spells out why the world needs a new universal philosophy to solve the more complex problems by applying the best of Eastern Wisdom and Western Practicality.



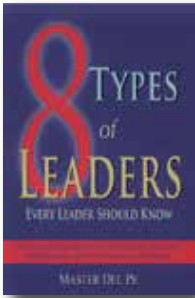
Sexual Alchemy and Divine Intimacy

Rega Stellar's ability to bring abstract concepts into art through clairvoyant investigation, combined with Master Del Pe's expertise on sexual alchemy, healing science, meditation, yoga, spiritual psychology and esoteric sciences positioned this book to be the most comprehensive and advanced teaching available today on sex and its sacred nature.



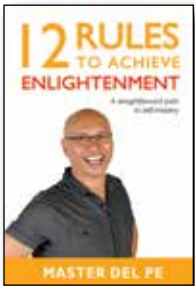
The Third Eye: A Universal Secret Revealed

This groundbreaking book with its never-before revealed diagrams and related spiritual technology will illuminate you on the magical uses of the Third Eye. It is based on more than two decades of Master Del Pe's original research, experimentation, personal experiences and training with 4 enlightened Masters from the East.



8 Types of Leaders Every Leader Should Know

In this book, Master Del Pe offers a path to enlightened leadership carefully researched through his travels to more than 100 countries, studying leaders and cultures. It offers readers a new psychology of wisdom leadership and profiling they don't teach at Harvard.



12 Rules to Achieve Enlightenment

Master Del Pe assembled the '12 Rules to Achieve Enlightenment' as a guiding philosophy, spiritual compass and map, to help seekers navigate the vast oceans of *karmic* possibilities. The book is structured like a vault full of spiritual treasures and pearls of wisdom which have been collected from 6 decades of Master Del Pe's personal experience as he was traversing the rough seas of his own spiritual journey.

CDs



JustBE free (19 minutes)

This meditation will:

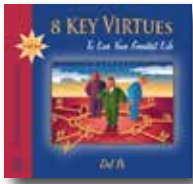
- ◆ Free you from suffering and struggle
- ◆ Release your mental problems, traumas, loneliness and pains
- ◆ Regain your life and find peace of mind daily



Inner Renewal Meditation (42 minutes)

This mediation helps you to:

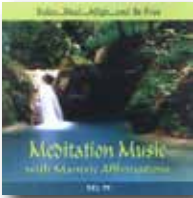
- ◆ Harmonize your life
- ◆ Overcome stress, fear, anger and traumas
- ◆ Empower your relationships
- ◆ Align yourself for greater success and fulfillment
- ◆ Get revitalized fast!



8 Key Virtues to Live Your Greatest Life

This 5-CD set contains 17 practical wisdom strategies and 4 guided meditations to:

- ◆ Improve your quality of life, create more balance and achieve a life of legacy

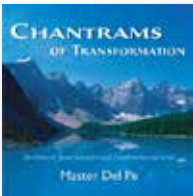


Meditation Music with Mantric Affirmations

(71 minutes)

Relax after a busy day with this CD. You can also:

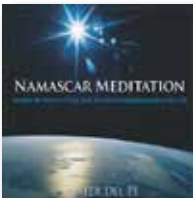
- ◆ Be inspired to heal, align and rejuvenate.
- ◆ Share a level of consciousness where advanced yogis and meditators experience the will-to-be, fulfilled and harmonized with peace and love.



Chantrams of Transformation (32 minutes)

This CD helps listeners to experience:

- ◆ Dynamic peace and calmness
- ◆ Inner empowerment and greater vitality
- ◆ Purification, revitalization and transformation
- ◆ Enhancement of emotional, mental and spiritual intelligence



Namascar Meditation (28 minutes)

This technique for enlightenment helps you to experience:

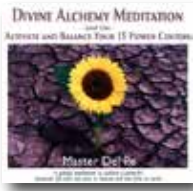
- ◆ Inner transformation and healing
- ◆ Expansion of consciousness and awareness
- ◆ Conscious integration of the Personality, Soul and Divine Self
- ◆ Safe awakening of your inner Sacred Fires



JustBE song

Boost and balance your energy with this CD. It also empowers you to:

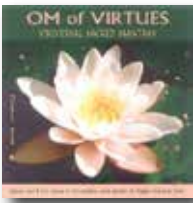
- ◆ Be what you want to be
- ◆ Align your heart, mind and body
- ◆ Experience how to be Divinely free



Divine Alchemy - Level 1 (42 minutes)

Activate and Balance Your 15 Energy Centers with this meditation. You can also:

- ◆ Unfold and develop your maximum potential to perform effectively in both your material and spiritual life
- ◆ Experience deep inner stillness and awareness
- ◆ Transform your consciousness through inner breathing and mantras



Om of Virtues (27 minutes)

- ◆ Unfold 8 core virtues with universal sacred mantras to live happier, work smarter, be healthier and grow faster
- ◆ Verbally chant with the CD to purify, energize and align your many layers of consciousness through mantras empowered by Master Del Pe
- ◆ Apply the science of sacred sounds to activate and align your auras and certain groups of *chakras* by using different ratios of the chanted mantra, OM, to trigger specific virtues



Goodwill Meditation (8 minutes)

From the Meditation Made Easy Series

This simple and quick meditation allows you to:

- ◆ Attract healing, empowerment, balance and positive changes in your life immediately
- ◆ Harmonize your ego with your soul and catalyze you to build right human relations with everyone in your life
- ◆ Harness goodwill and goodness to serve as the antidotes to anger, violence, aggressiveness, greed, separateness and even ill-will which is considered to be the root of evil
- ◆ Develop goodness, goodwill and the will-to-do-good as a way of life

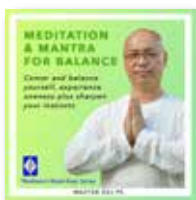


Mantra & Meditation to Awaken the Heart (13 minutes)

From the Meditation Made Easy Series

Open your heart and experience inner peace daily through mantric yoga. This meditation includes:

- ◆ A ritual to activate your 2 energy hearts: the emotional and spiritual to naturally express the virtue of peace, joy and harmony.
- ◆ The mantra 'Om Shanti Shanti Hum' to bring the substance of peace, joy and stillness.
- ◆ The 'Gate, Gate Para Gate Parasangate Boddhisvaha' heart sutra chant to open up the heart enabling you to experience beingness and flow.

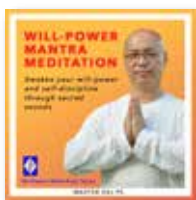


Meditation & Mantra for Balance (7 minutes)

From the Meditation Made Easy Series

Center and balance yourself, experience oneness plus sharpen your instincts. This easy technique helps you to:

- ◆ Center yourself and balance your energy quickly applying sacred sounds and chanting divinely potentized mantrams.
- ◆ Activate and empower the navel energy center, the reservoir of longevity energy and the chakra for instinctive intelligence.



Will-Power Mantra Meditation (13 minutes)

From the Meditation Made Easy Series

Awaken your will-power and self-discipline through sacred sounds. This mantra meditation helps you to:

- ◆ Awaken the power of your soul
- ◆ Awaken the virtue of will-power and self-discipline to bring sustainability of success in your chosen path, allowing you to accomplish your mission in life.
- ◆ Invoke will-power as an antidote to laziness, procrastination, complacency, lack of discipline, slowness and even depressive moods.

DVDs



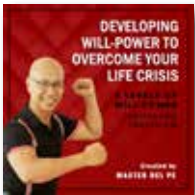
JustBE alive (15 minutes)

The exercises and breathing techniques in this DVD will boost your vitality and energy to be able to live your greatest life.



JustBE aligned (15 minutes)

This 15-minute energy workout aligns your different energy systems called 'chakras' as well as your Personality to the Soul. This is a technique for enlightenment.



Will-Power Development Program (1hr 50 mins)

This program is designed to equip professionals, executives, parents, youth and spiritual seekers with a life tool that serves as an antidote to depression, anxiety, burnout, fatigue, laziness and any life crises. The video provides brief study of the 5 levels of will power that can be mastered by humanity to go to the higher level of development. Included are guided the exercises, breathing techniques, mental workouts and meditations to actually develop the will-power on a weekly schedule. The video ends with many frequently asked questions (FAQs) about will-power, how it works and why it is so important to develop it even during challenging times.



Will-Power Development Program

(55 minutes)

This 13-step program develops your will-power fast to super charge your focus and discipline. It helps you to gain energy to blast through obstacles and difficulties, strengthen and sculpt your body and sustain your stamina to finish what you start faster.

LIFE ENHANCEMENT KITS

DABSEM Kit *(For depression, anxiety, burnout and sleep problems)*

This Kit helps fight against depression, anxiety, burnout and sleep problems applying energy management solutions, healing science, martial arts techniques and mental programming strategies. It offers over 2 decades of Master Del Pe's experience in helping people with these life challenges. *This kit includes 1 book, 2 CDs and 2 DVDs*

Healthy Smoker's Kit

This Kit helps smokers to stay healthy. It boosts their vitality and will-power, works against the side effects of smoking and also improves their quality of life. *This kit includes 1 book, 2 CDs and 1 DVD*

HIV/AIDS Survival Kit

This Kit focuses on improving the defense against HIV/AIDS symptoms and speeding up recovery from opportunistic diseases that can come with AIDS. The techniques used here emphasize the development of will-power and stamina, mental empowerment, emotional healing and lifestyle modification. *This kit includes 3 CDs, 3 DVDs and 2 books*

Compassion Fatigue Defense Kit

This is a special Kit to help de-stress and revitalize caregivers, social workers, educators and people who are fatigued helping others. *This kit includes 1 CD and 1 DVD*

BEinshape Kit

This Kit combines the tools of Energy Medicine with practical strategies to address your 5 levels of health - physical, vitality, emotional, mental and spiritual. It also includes life tools such as Martial Arts-Yoga Science, meditation, exercises, breathing and rejuvenation techniques. *This kit includes 1 book, 1 CD and 1 DVD*

Healthy Diabetic Kit

This guiding Kit will help all Diabetics - Type 1, Type 2 and Gestational. The tools and techniques here contain best practices to minimize the side effects of this disease and improve quality of life. *This kit includes 1 book, 2 CDs and 1 DVD*

Balanced-Life Kit

These tools offer a unique pathway of wisdom and guidance that will help you to balance the 5 key areas of your life (family, career, health, social contribution and spirituality) to achieve success and fulfillment beyond your expectations.

This kit includes 2 books, 2 CDs and 2 DVDs

Enlightened-Life Kit

These tools offer a unique pathway of wisdom and guidance that will help you to gain achievable enlightenment in this life. It is a must-have for beginners or advanced spiritual seekers.

This kit includes 3 books, 3 CDs and 2 DVDs

Contact Master Del Pe & His Organizations

Discover More About Master Del Pe

Visit Master Del Pe's website at:

www.MasterDelPe.com

Learn More About Master Del Pe's Organizations

Visit the websites of Master Del Pe's organizations at:

BElife Institute for Higher Consciousness

www.BIHCglobal.com

Wisdom Institute for Leadership and Global Advancement

www.WILGAglobal.com

World Institute for Incurable Diseases

www.WIIDglobal.com

MDP Foundation

www.MDPFglobal.org

MDPVillage

www.MDPVillage.com

Aquarian Religion of Service and Enlightenment (ARSE)

www.MasterDelPe.com

Contact Master Del Pe

+1-936-520-2498 (USA)

+63.928.843.2802 (Philippines)

info@masterdelpe.com

1 East, Aquarian Boulevard

MDP Village, Cervantes,

Ilocos Sur, Philippines 2718